

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 24, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday and it is the 24th of August 2004. I am glad you are with us this evening. We have a guest this evening, folks, and I think there are many of our long-time listeners who will be delighted to know that our guest is with us. For those of you who are newer listeners, you heard me mention the name many times.

I want to do first our spiritual message. I'm going to do this twice, it's in the New Testament, it's in the red, it is attributed to the words of Jesus. The first one here is from Luke 8, verse 16:

"No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. For nothing is secret which will not be made manifest; neither anything hid, that shall not be known and come abroad. Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever has, to him shall be given; and whosoever has not, from him shall be taken even that which he seems to have."

I'm going to go over to Matthew 5 where he is quoted as saying pretty much the same thing a little bit differently:

"Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid. Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid, and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it gives light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven." And Jesus told us that the Kingdom of God is within us, didn't he folks? I take that very seriously and I take it literally.

Our guest is Mr. Alan Watt from Canada, and welcome back to Sweet Liberty.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Jackie: The last few conversations we've had since we've been in touch again, as always, have been not just delightful, but always meaningful. I appreciate your coming on with us. Let me ask you a question. When I was reading from Luke that verse where "nothing is secret that shall not be made manifest, neither anything hid but shall not be known and come abroad" and then it says, "*Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever has, to him shall be given; and whosoever has not, from him shall be taken even that which he seems to have.*" Do you understand that? Would you help me with that?

Alan: I think people have to understand that the mystery religion of the ages is wrapped around all religions; and if you have "gained the spirit" as they say, more is given to you; but if you have not attained spirit, then even the soul is taken from you.

Jackie: When you say "attained spirit", would you say spiritual awareness, spiritual consciousness?

Alan: That's all part of it.

Jackie: I found where he had said that "fear not those who can kill the body but not the soul, but fear those who can--

Alan: Kill the body and the soul.”

Jackie: When I read that, it really was quite frightening, because until then it really wasn't even a thought in my mind that a person could lose their soul. The battle that has been going on for all these centuries is not just a battle for world dominion over the physical, but over the aspects of our mind, our entire soul.

Alan: In the old religion, and this is the key to all of this, in the old mystery religion that pre-existed all the religions that we have today, the person who sought hard enough with their soul, if they sought hard enough, would attain spirit. Spirit wasn't born with you, that's what they believed; and so as you attained the knowledge, the spirit that was your spirit came closer to you, so it merged; and that was called “complete life” when you had body, soul and spirit in the one. That was the first trinity. Those who took over the system and warped everything and changed everything, their goal is to deny people from gaining spirit basically and to be zombies, good worker bees.

Jackie: Where that is confusing to me is that it has not been a thought in my mind – each and every one of us in this physical form is actually a spiritual nature animating the physical form – and I can't imagine a human here without being that spiritual being of Creator.

Alan: You see, this was the supposed mystery of the soul and the spirit. The soul was the animating force that gave life and made you seek out truth, and so life was supposed to be a journey, always looking for the ultimate truth; and when people pass a certain stage, thoughts would flow to them with crystal clarity that they never had before, and that was attainment of spirit. It's even wrapped in the Christian version when they get the Holy Ghost. It's the same thing. The Holy Spirit and so that was completion you might say. Everyone has the ability to communicate to that part of the Creator. However, those who rule the world and warped everything and gave us religion have attempted to squash the natural ability to find your own course towards that spirit. That's what it's about.

Jackie: In other words, the religions that we have been given have really promulgated a sense of separateness, specialness. I know that a lot of people quote Paul a lot where he said you're only going to get there by grace alone and your good works mean nothing; and then, in the red, attributed to Jesus, he said let your works glorify your father. Not like that's going to get you to heaven because actually heaven – If the Kingdom of God is within us, that's where it's all at. So it isn't like going some place, is it?

Alan: It is and it isn't at the same time, because your whole life does change as you go through your life's journey. Wherever you go, you always bring yourself along with you; and part of the problem is with shedding the old to attain the new. The attainment of spirit is a desire. They used to say it was the love of the soul for the spirit. It was the love of the soul that drove it on; and then you gained more enlightenment, not perfect enlightenment because you can't in this world. The world is tainted to an extent, but it drew you much, much closer and so your life's journey was really a preparation for what went on afterwards; and of course, in this society we have today they've crushed all hope of that. They made us think of the purely material and the scientists basically and the experts have taken over the natural religions you might say. Now we have a scientific elite religion with its own destination, which is the so-called “Great Work of Masonry,” which is to complete that which they say was left imperfect: and that's the world and everything in it, including us ourselves.

Jackie: So in other words, that when Creator created he didn't do it good enough?

Alan: Not for these characters, no. You see, once you step out of Eden, which is paradise, in other words; it's nature. Once you step out and you start making tools and so-called improvements, you're on the road to science; and science is a one-way street towards oblivion ultimately, because you cannot have science co-existing with free will eventually. The ancient scientists, or you can call them priests if you want, for an example is Babylon, and they had a lot of knowledge of the scientific world basically couched in religious terminology. They also said that through understanding nature, meaning breaking nature down to its primary components, and then by manipulating it, they could recreate man and make him better; and that role has never changed. That's why we're on a one-way street towards massive genetic manipulation, where the elite will have physical immortality. That's what they're after, and the rest will be purpose-made clones basically, and this is documented. It's not guesswork. There's many scientific papers out right now about all of this, so there's a goal and it's all being done through science and the manipulation of matter.

Jackie: When you said when we left Eden and we began to make tools, I tried to picture myself trying to garden with a spade or you understand what I'm saying. But basically in Eden then, what would have been paradise, we didn't have to garden because it was all there?

Alan: Yes. Eden is an allegory for perfect nature, but man himself is not satisfied with it. Once you start on the road of discovery or science and breaking down the secrets of nature, you're on a one-way street to an elite eventually dominating everybody on the planet and changing life itself, which is all on the books. They do want to make purpose-made types of humans to serve these elite in the very near future. Purpose-made clones basically to serve these elite in the very near future and it's well documented in all the scientific journals.

Jackie: Do you think that was done in the past?

Alan: I think so. We know for instance that the inoculation program was never given to help people. It was given literally to lobotomize the public as we went through massive transitions and it kept us placid and pretty stupid all through these transitions. A dumbed-down society is easy to manipulate.

Gloria: I have a few questions for your guest. I'm a Christian now and I know the part where Jesus says that no one comes to the Father-Creator except through me, so that's why I'm a Christian now. I used to be, I know this sounds crazy, but I used to be a former abductee, as god as my witness. I had many experiences with the UFOs, I've seen them, I've gone through so much for about four or five years. Anyway, when I became a Christian now, all that went away. That's why I became a Christian: I needed that protection. I wanted to ask: Where do the UFOs, those unseen forces out there fit in with your New Age philosophy? What about the communist courts that control Canada? Canada is like so filthy and degraded and evil, there is evil everywhere there, and in America. What is your opinion of the Jews today, the Khazar Jews that are just causing hell everywhere, and what's the answer is for us people who want to know about the New Age, your New Age philosophy?

Jackie: Gosh, that was a mouthful, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It's standard.

Jackie: How would you answer first to the New Age? I read a book about the Knights Templar; towards the end of the book they begin talking about the New Age; and to me, that there is a turning, but they know it and take control of it and they guided and led it.

Alan: Sure they do.

Jackie: What people call New Age so often is where the truth is being hidden amongst the lies.

Alan: Always. When truth is exposed that's been kept hidden from the public, it's always given to leaders who are the shepherds and they led us along the way they want us to go, always; and the thing is, the New Age is always becoming new. Jesus started a new covenant. That was a New Age. The Old Covenant was the Old Age. Jesus' reign was supposedly the Age of Pisces, the fish. Now it's into Aquarius. However, this again is only a timetable of the hidden elite that run the show.

Jackie: In other words, the way they configure it, about every couple thousand years we're moving into a "New Age."

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: How do you respond to Gloria in her question to you about "your New Age philosophy"?

Alan: Once you become anything and join a group that has a tailor-made formula, anything outside that group becomes the enemy, including all individuals with their own philosophy, so it doesn't worry me that she says "your New Age" because it isn't mine anyway. And as far as communist Canada, I think she was calling from New York, wasn't she?

Well, I think that says it all; it's no secret that communism was run and led and financed from New York, all through its existence. She should wonder what "Empire State" they're talking about. What empire are they talking about?

Jackie: Communists in Canada, whoever is in control of this world or certainly appears that they are; communism was created by those creatures. Capitalism was created by those creatures; all of the "isms" are a creation of them. All right, the statement: "no one comes to the father but through me."

Alan: Well, Jesus said it all. He said to his followers "I am in you, as you are in me; as the father is in me, he is in you as well."

Jackie: And "no one comes to the father but through me." In my "interpretation" it sounds to me like he's saying "listen to me, listen to what I am telling you."

Alan: That's very important because again we get transfixed on a singular human being, but it's also the pathway basically. The road to enlightenment can only go in that one direction and through that direction, and that's what that means.

Jackie: His message that he brought; that's what that's always meant to me.

Alan: You can't go through it any other way. In other words, no matter how many people diverge from the course, if they were to meet up again at the same stage, they would all have had to come back on that one course to be the same.

Jackie: The path that he more or less trod out.

Alan: "Truth" we're told today is whatever your opinion is.

Jackie: Truth in Black's Law Dictionary – actually one of the definitions is that truth is consistency of thought within itself; so, if we think it long enough and hard enough and keep saying it, that's truth; so truth could be anything.

Alan: That's what Pontius Pilot asked Jesus, "What is truth?" However, as far as the communist thing goes, it's all rubbish because it's simply the dialectic, which causes conflict, which causes faster change and this is planned by the same bunch that created both of them. Carroll Quigley said it all. He said you can get more accomplished in five years of warfare on a social scale than you can in 50 years of peace; and so, by understanding the laws of nature, which is this yin and yang type deal, using both of them, you can actually steer the course of planet earth and speed up the process. That's what they believe and they actually do it that way. They live by timetables.

Jackie: Gloria sounded a bit challenging in her questions; she was misunderstanding what you were talking about. She's called in before. I think what she was doing was misunderstanding that what you were talking about was not "a belief" system but what they believed and how they are working under that belief system.

Alan: We're dealing with people who have their own inner religion. Albert Pike, the high Mason said all this, that every church – he didn't say some churches, he said every church has the exoteric for the bulk of the people, the masses and the esoteric for the very elite.

Jackie: Esoteric meaning an inner meaning; and exoteric meaning an outer, a sensible meaning

Alan: Masonry is the same. He said Masonry also has its outer group, which is in a sense camouflaged, and it has its inner elite with its own agenda.

Jackie: Yes and he said the outer courts – he called it the outer courts, the exoteric, the lower degrees, that they believe that they understand and they're meant to believe that they understand what's actually going on; when in reality they're nothing more than window dressings.

Alan: Yes. In fact he said "we know no more than the general public." What they do know is that they help each other

to get on with unmerited favor to do with jobs and so on.

Jackie: In the Protocols they call it ‘show masonry’ and that those ‘goyim’ who are attracted to it want to be in it so that they can throw sand in their brother’s faces.

Alan: They can because they get unmerited favor through employment and pay raises and they bypass bureaucratic offices and so on, and can get a lot of things done that you would have to pay through the nose to get done. Yes, they get a lot of perks and so it does attract a very basic type of person.

Jackie: --A materialistic type person. Gloria did ask for you to address the UFO situation and how it fits into all these things.

Alan: The UFO deal, we have a puzzle because we had sciences on earth here that were far in advance of what we’re told. Who knows how long they’ve been here with their physical sciences? On the other hand, too many people have had visitations with these “beings.” I haven’t met one yet who had a visitation where anything of import has been given to them. They haven’t come away from the encounter any brighter or wiser than they were before.

Jackie: Do you mean “abductees”?

Alan: “Abductees”...again, I’m sort of skeptical of the amount of people who say they’ve been abducted. They’ve had studies and they found under hypnosis with test groups – some who claim they had been, and members of the general population who had no idea at all – and they found out with the same hypnotists they had the same number of people claiming they had encounters from the group who had no record of it, so there’s form of suggestion going on here, too.

Jackie: I’ve always believed that there’s life of some form, maybe not humanoid but life on other planets. I mean it’s just arrogance to believe that we are the only life form on the only planet and these myriads of universes, but I’ve also thought about this ability that exists to literally give us false memories.

Alan: You’re right on that because some of the higher Masons belong to what they call Triangles. They belong to groups and they’re set up in triangles in different parts of the country, and they do, in the much, much higher Masonry, force their will upon the general population within that triangle; and I have some of their books.

Jackie: In what way, how do they force their will? What does this have to do with UFOs?

Alan: You’re talking about how people are so fascinated by it, but did you have an encounter or did something put that in your head, and that’s what we’re really asking. If it did get popped into your head, where did it come from?

Jackie: I had a series of dreams, three of them when I lived in Illinois, and they came very close on one another. They were very vivid dreams, in one of them I had been taken up in a spaceship, and they were poking something underneath my fingernails. When I woke up in the morning, the first thing I did was look to see if I had marks under there. I don’t know what there was about that, but I was a little freaked out.

We’re back folks, and Alan Watt is our guest tonight. For those of you who are new listeners, when Alan first began coming on as a guest – this is back in 1998 – we did a series, we didn’t plan on doing a series but listeners kept calling and saying “keep him on.” At that time, that weren’t good telephone rates and there were listeners who actually sponsored the costs of Alan calling from Canada to be on the air with us. I want you to know this, you’ve heard me mention this many times, when he was on with us originally, in a sense what he did was take us all out of the dark ages, with history, ancient history. We really never got into more current history with Alan, other than sometimes talking about current happenings. I would like you to consider just listening, and if you have questions, ask. Alan and I have not communicated in quite a while. One of the things he said to me, after we were talking after a long period of time, he said “you’re in a rut,” and I felt offended when he said that, but I knew what he was saying was right, except the use of the word “rut” I wasn’t getting. When we talked another time, I asked him to define what he meant by “rut.” He said “you’ve come to a point, and you haven’t gone beyond it.” That I knew was the truth. Folks, to me, there’s nothing today more important than us understanding, or getting closer to understanding, who in fact we really are. This thing

that we call “religion,” you’ve heard me say it, I know that I’ve stepped on many toes when I have said that religions were created by man, I knew that before Alan Watt said it. I don’t say it as a parrot, I knew that when I was 15 years old that something was very wrong. I knew when I was a little girl that something wasn’t right with this world. I grew up in a Lutheran church and every time I went to our pastor to ask him a question, and it didn’t matter whether it was in Flint, Michigan or Chicago or where I was, they patted me on the arm (figuratively) and then changed the subject because my questions bothered them. I finally stopped going to church because I knew weren’t getting the truth.

(Call)

You’re on the air.

Eleanor: Alan was about to expand on what he meant by the Masonic triangles and forcing their influence on people. I'd love to hear his details on that.

Alan: I've got it in a few of the insider Freemason books, not the type you buy on a shelf counter at some big bookstore. Some of the ones come from the high theosophists, for instance, which is just one branch of it, and they go through this process where they control the thoughts of the world by imposing their perfected will, they tell you, by the way, on the public within the range of their triangle. They have in North America for instance broken up into triangles and they have major lodges at the points of the triangle in each area, and they meet on certain occasions at night and go through all this ‘will-power projection’, you might call it. Some of them certainly do it mentally. The theosophists claim that their major triangles are based in New York City, London and Switzerland and they are bringing the agenda further on, they claim. They also use predictive programming through entertainment, so that ideas that would seem absurd if presented in a factual non-fictional way you would reject it out-of-hand or even rebel against, but when you see things through fictionalization and comedy you don't retaliate when the actual thing occurs in reality.

Jackie: In other words, we don’t resist it.

Alan: It's called predictive programming, from Tavistock

Jackie: Can you think of an example to give on that?

Alan: To do with the ‘gender-bending’ let's say. That was all done through comedy and taking sexuality into a more open arena step-by-step, until you're watching programs now that hide very little; and of course they are going to go the whole way, ultimately, on TV and that will become standard fare. So the breakdown of the moral codes of the individual and then introduce the new; and when anything goes, then literally anything goes. You have nothing to hold on to when there are no rights and wrongs any more. It's ‘relativism’ as they call it.

Jackie: What we have to hold on to is what’s in our heart, what we know is the difference between right and wrong.

Alan: We must hang on to who we are.

Jackie: And who are we?

Alan: You have to find out who you are. That's the journey because most people are composites.

Jackie: Many aspects of self, is that what you mean by “composite”?

Alan: Most of it is actually downloading, like Zbigniew Brzezinski said in the "*Technetronic Era*" and remember who he was, he was up there in the War Department of the U.S. He said, apart from all the high technology they had back in the '60's that would eventually be used on the whole world to control the mind. He did say that people shortly would be unable to form an opinion by themselves. Now they could fight and die and hold on to those opinions, but it would never occur to them, they've never researched a single one for themselves, because it all was downloaded through the nightly news for them. It's true. I mean everyone's got a thousand opinions. They'll argue about them but they've never researched any of them for themselves. That's part composite, you see. It's been manufactured for them, so that there is part of their personality, which is fake to begin with. It's not them at all, and the rest of it is training through school and

media, entertainment and so on.

Jackie: This is a book titled "*The Cause of World Unrest*" and there's a quote here about the Bolshevik policy is to kill industry so that unemployment, want and discontent will continue. "Read the old revolutionary maxim on which they act today. Want and opinion are the two agents which make all men act. Cause the want, govern opinion and you will overturn all the existing systems however well constituted they may appear. Cause the want and then govern the opinion."

Alan: Yes. We're always being told what the solution is to whatever they give to us.

Jackie: We're always being told what we think, too.

Alan: The next day everyone's chatting about what they heard on the news the previous day.

Jackie: Actually they talk about what they think, because they've been told what they think. In a conversation with my nephew, when he was talking about the Houston Chronicle, he didn't like it, he said, because there was too much editorializing. I said I thought there were some decent articles for a newspaper, a controlled medium. He said, but we don't need to be told what to think. I said the problem is that people think that they have their own thoughts, but they don't. He turned around and said to me – this was during the Monica Lewinsky thing, I've heard this said over and over again on CNN – let's use this Bill Clinton thing for an example, "We don't care what he's done, we just want this whole thing over and we want him to get back to the business of running this country." And Alan, my heart just fell because he said it word for word, the way he was told that the American people think.

Alan: The public are given their thoughts, and that's everyone, and you have to break free from all of the conditioning and to think for yourself and ignore all the trivia that they give you. Governments are not real. They're just fronts and it doesn't matter what side they think they're on; they're all just fronts, absolutely all of them. It doesn't matter which country you choose – they're all puppets.

Jackie: I remember reading a quote somewhere, and I think that there was a time when I wouldn't have even seen this, that the governments are supposed to make laws according to the consent of the governed. Basically, what we were saying is, you govern us so you better do what we want. It literally referred to ourselves as "the governed."

Alan: The governments are not the bosses. During the whole Cold War Era, isn't it amazing that they were creating a United Europe, unbeknownst to all the people who lived within Europe? They were creating a Unified Africa. They were creating a Unified Pacific Rim block and they were creating a Unified Americas.

Jackie: Guess what, the first of all of those Unifields were the United States of America.

Alan: Well of course. That's its purpose.

Jackie: All of us who were born in America, the "United States", it never occurred to me when they were talking about the European Union, "All those countries are going to lose their sovereignty" and it happened here a long time ago.

Alan: Jefferson said it and so did Franklin. They said "this country is founded on the basis of federation, which will eventually be a federated world under a government of 12 wise men". That's in Jefferson's writings. They knew exactly where they were going.

Jackie: Jefferson was a Phi Beta Kappa, I understand.

Alan: He was also an open member of the Illuminati.

Jackie: My understanding was the Phi Beta Kappa was one of those college fraternities where a lot of the elite were turned out.

Alan: In fact, if you look at Elihu Yale, who donated the money for the foundation of Yale University, he said, "We are setting up these universities to create the types of leaders who will lead this country into the future." In other words, they were training them before the revolution. Elihu Yale made his money from the British East India Company. He was one of the founding members. These guys are all in it together and they have created the future they wanted. The U.S. just has to finish the job it's been designed to do, and as they're doing it, they're getting the U.S. ready to collapse into the system that they helped create.

Jackie: We've got a lot of new listeners since you've been on. You said a lot of outrageous and audacious and almost unbelievable things; then our listeners starting doing research and started sending me stuff and saying, "Look at this. This is exactly what Alan was talking about." The reason I'm bringing this up is because you do say some things that sound so off the wall that it "just couldn't be true." However, in the books that you put together, it isn't just your writing explaining what is in the book, it is copies out of old, ancient books. You said at one time that their plan is to actually morph humanity so that we'll all be hermaphrodites. I said many times, and I know you probably remember this, I used to say to our listeners, just because Alan Watt says this doesn't mean it's so, and I couldn't verify it because I don't have the information at hand. In other words, don't take it to the bank. But you had it in one of your books. Then I got a book that was written in the 1950's and in there was exactly what you were talking about, how they could create a hermaphrodite.

Alan: The American Psychiatric Association put a book out in the '60's after being funded by the U.S. government for a two-year study on this very subject. The latter part of the book was all about the creation of the hermaphrodite in order to have "world peace," and they go through all this in detail. It's called ***The Human Agenda*** and you can't get much more official than that. There was a movement started up in the U.S. with people born since 1950's onwards, and they managed through the Freedom of Information Act to get their medical records. They'd all been born to hermaphroditic, male and female. They all lived around U.S. Naval bases and one of their parents or sometimes both were in the Navy. The mothers when they were expecting were all given special inoculations, they were told, and supplements because they lacked certain things and their children all end up hermaphroditic (having sexual organs of both male and female). In three states alone in the U.S., they've now found 10,000 people that have had this done to them basically. I caught it on a radio show just a few weeks ago. It's a fairly recent organization but they do have the declassified records from the U.S. Navy to prove this and back this up. They were using hormonal treatments on the mothers and it produced these hermaphroditic children. You wonder why the world is in chaos today, where a lot of women think they're men and a lot of men think they're women. I don't think it's by chance. That's the amazing thing is that this is an agenda when the American Psychiatric Association do a think-tank study with the best psychiatrists pulled in from all over the world and they conclude that they must create this kind of society, a hermaphroditic society for world peace. Really we're living a horror show; I used to say we live in a Disney movie, but that's only during the day. It's a horror show and we're living through it. The whole population has been experimented upon in ways they don't even comprehend because it's such high-tech. Now, with the towers going up everywhere, which are designed for mind control purposes, and this is on main news here, they're installing these all over the U.S. They'll be able to work and broadcast on the same frequency levels as the brain and they hope to pacify people in times of crisis and this is the reason they're putting up the towers.

Jackie: This is what was said on the news in Canada. This goes along with a lot of what is in Nick Begich's book on the HAARP towers, how they can tune into the frequency of the human brain.

Alan: They've had that ability for a long time.

Jackie: Where was it they said they were spraying Prozac?

Alan: That was the mainstream news of CBC Canada on television. It was Rumsfeld who was asked, in one of these brief clips they show you, what contingency plans he had for another 9/11 deal, and he said, "we have aerosolized Prozac and Valium ready to go and to be sprayed over the cities." And I thought, if they have it ready to go, I wonder if they're already doing it, because they're spraying the skies everywhere and people definitely are far too passive for the changes that are taking place right now. I think the spraying of the skies alone shows you what you're up against here because no government will admit to this, that they are doing it. However, they will admit it's being done, but not by them.

Jackie: You had explained that to me, they are using the "*Open Skies Treaty*" as their justification that there are chemicals being sprayed but it isn't us doing it.

Alan: Yes, that's right. It's like a Dr. Strangelove policy, where we do it somewhere else and someone else does it to us. When you think of the volume that they must have had stored up to even begin this on a daily basis, they had to be making this since about 1950 onwards at least, and Dow Chemical and all the big boys have to be involved for the quantities they're using and people are being affected by it. We were getting static shocks all summer when you came out of a vehicle, so much so, they put little blurbs on the news not to touch your vehicle and the pump at the fill-up station because sparks can fly across. Well that's impossible in natural summers because it's humid and it's hot. You only get that in the wintertime, but not now. We're living in the scientific age.

Jackie: When Dr. Begich was on in '95, he was talking about some experiments they had done; how they could cause emotional upheaval.

Alan: They had hand-held weaponry that they could cause this from any distance back in the 1950's.

Jackie: Before all the towers were up. But he said they could tune it to a frequency. They could make everybody feel good. They could make people feel angry and they could make them feel suicidal and homicidal at the flick of switch.

Alan: Yes. They were testing the people of Maine. They say they were the experimental test group for that.

Jackie: Ladies and gentleman, thanks for being with us tonight. We'll be back again tomorrow with Alan Watt.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 25, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Our guest again this evening is Alan Watt. First the spiritual message from Ephesians 6, beginning with verse 10.

"Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

This was an issue with children and many of you do have children in school. When they get to certain grades, they have to have certain vaccines; a tetanus vaccine was due, and I got doing some research on it; children could be opted out of it. The first day of school, half of that class was being sent home because they didn't have a tetanus vaccine. Tetanus is not a disease, and yet the children were sent home because they didn't have "a tetanus vaccine." As far as I can ascertain I don't believe there is a state in these United States that doesn't have an opt-out form; the forms are at the schools in the offices and all you have to do is declare that it is against your religious beliefs. You don't have to be going to a church. I know that each of the schools are different, but in this case you didn't have to have something filled out by a church. All you had to do was get this one particular form; you can go to Vaccination Liberation. It's a website; do a search. I think it's vaccinationliberation.com; just put in your search engine 'vaccination liberation' and you can go right to it. They've got an alphabetical index that's just beautiful. The website is set up beautifully and it is so helpful. So this tetanus "vaccine"...there is no immunity and it was in the manufacturers website that in the United States there has been no immunity built up against this infection. It's actually an infection. The bacteria is clostridium tetani; they say that in the United States there is no immunity to it. There's no immunity in anybody because tetanus isn't a disease. It's an infection that is caused from improper cleaning of a wound and a tetanus vaccine is not going to build up an immunity for the individual. The vaccine is in fact a poison itself; they grow the lethal bacteria, clostridium tetani using mercury, that's thimerosal, as a preservative and they use embalming fluid, formaldehyde as a detoxifier, so they grow a toxin and then kill it with formaldehyde. They say it's a detoxifier and there is one of two different kinds of aluminum in the vaccines. The thimerosal breaks down in the body to mercury. It is a neurotoxin and, doesn't that mean toxic poison to the brain, a neurotoxin?

Alan: Oh yes, the whole nervous system.

Jackie: It is admitted that the aluminum and the thimerosal are both neurotoxins and so if you are still vaccinating your children, after you hear this tonight, you can get an opt-out form if you children are in school, because every single one of the vaccines have thimerosal; all of the vaccines use thimerosal as a preservative and they use formaldehyde in them also. So all you're doing is injecting these children, these precious babies that have been given you into your care with poison chemicals and even if they live through it and they don't become autistic, because autism has increased, and the autism is connected directly to these vaccines. So I wanted you to know, and Alan, thank you for being patient with us here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: According to this one article on the dangers of thimerosal, it's been known for a long time that it's a neurotoxin

but it says that it has removed from many across-the-counter medicines such Merthiolate and contact lens solution.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: It says here that the amount given a six-pound infant in one vaccination would be the equivalent of giving a 180-pound adult 30 vaccinations in one day.

Alan: Yes. And that's on a brain that hasn't grown yet.

Jackie: That's right and the liver isn't producing whatever it has to do to get rid of the poisons in the body. A listener wanted to know if you would address Harry Potter books and what you know about them, pros or cons.

Alan: Only what I've heard on the general media. I've seen a couple of the movies and it's just the old rehashed stuff that we've heard in fairy tales for centuries.

Jackie: We have an article on our website allegedly written by a former witch, and she said that these books and these movies are not harmless because they are encouraging witchcraft. A lot of children have seen the movies and say, "I want to be a witch when I grow up," but she said all of the names of the dormitories such as Slitherine. She said those are the names of the actual demons that are called up in black magic, so she said that the children, every time they say it, it's like they're calling that demon to them.

Alan: It's all old Kabbalistic formula. We are at the end of this long-calculated stage that's been planned for the world for such a long time and we're on the brink of a major change as you can see all around us. I don't think it will be too pleasant when it all comes down. It's been planned for such a long, long time by those in authority worldwide and I think they're truly meaning to push their whole New Age formula and put it into effect, to eradicate, as we keep hearing from the Rockefeller Foundation and others, a good portion of the world's population. That they deem no longer be necessary to keep themselves in the comforts they're used to. They have technology to accomplish a large amount of that.

Jackie: Everything they're doing today is part of it; the wars, the vaccines and the chemtrails; maybe people aren't dropping like flies; maybe they are and we don't know it.

Alan: They are, actually. I mean with all the spraying alone that's going on and I'm sure that – we even have more ads on TV sponsored by the government to recognize signs of stroke. We never had those before and they're on every day.

Jackie: Yes and over here it's asthma and upper respiratory problems. I've seen it on the Weather Channel quite a bit when they advertise all of their medicines. Asthma's a big one today and a lot of people have asthmatic symptoms that have never in their lives had asthma. Young people, children as well as adults.

Alan: Again, going back to inoculations, autism is only at the top of the tree of symptoms. There's a whole range of lesser symptoms not as profound or as obvious going all the way down to asthma and you have varying degrees of mental disturbances. Slow learning, that type of thing, not quite classed as autism, degrees of mental retardation. The IQ level has dropped five points over the last 10, 15 years, a minimum of five points. And of course with all the inoculations going hand-in-hand into infants' bodies before the brain is formed; you're really lobotomizing them before the brain is formed and that is one of the policies that was discussed with the World Population Council that Arthur Koestler attended, who wrote the book "*The Ghost in the Machine*" and took part in plans to try and lobotomize subject groups, which would eventually be used worldwide to basically dumb the people down through inoculations, through mechanical lobotomies, chemical lobotomies, everything basically. He wrote about it in his book and in the last chapter he tells you he thinks this is very important again for that same "world peace." This is widely written about. It's just that we don't hear about it on the regular news.

Jackie: When they talk about world peace, that's their "peace." I want to read this from Protocol #10. It says that:

"You yourselves perfectly well know that to produce the possibility of the expression of such wishes by all the

nations (that would be probably talking about their super government, the UN) it is indispensable to trouble in all countries the people's relations with their governments so as to utterly exhaust humanity with dissension, with hatred, struggle, envy and even by the use of torture (which they're doing today) by starvation and by the inoculation of diseases, by want, so that the "Goyim" see no other issue than to take refuge in our complete sovereignty in money and in all else.

But it says here:

"If we give the nations of the world a breathing space, the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive."

So when they talk about the inoculation of diseases they're literally saying they're going to inoculate diseases into people.

Alan: That's being followed pretty carefully even with the AIDS outbreak spreading through Haiti and then through Africa in the wake of the UN smallpox vaccination agenda. It followed on its heels and that has been admitted too. Of course they claim that some of the people who were giving inoculations didn't sterilize the needles properly. They just used the same ones on arm after arm basically. That's the way they wiggled out of that one.

Jackie: You had said that you would be sharing information that hasn't been shared with mankind for 3,000 years.

Alan: What we're dealing with behind all of the fronts we have facing us is a very old religion – a singular religion that pre-existed all of the other religions that we know today.

Jackie: Does it also precede what we know today as Talmudism or Phariseism; is it any different than Talmudism?

Alan: Yes. You'll find behind all of the religions, and the esoteric parts in all religions, they share a common origin, and it's wrapped so carefully into all religions that it takes an awful lot of searching to find it, but you can find it.

Jackie: I stated as I was compiling the book that it is a long-laid program for world dominion wrapped in a cloak of religion.

Alan: It's really the original religion behind all of the facades, and you find it again in the writings of Egypt and Sumer, and what the elites claimed is that they must interbreed so carefully with close kin for a very special reason. It's puzzled all the researchers who have gone into this angle of it; why the necessity of worldwide aristocracy for this intense inbreeding and the pharaohs, or at least the priests who looked after the pharaohs, wrote about this and wrote about their ceremonies associated with this. What they claim is that their bodies are the descendents of the original bodies that were created when these beings or spirits or demons or angels were cast down to earth; and through their own will power they formed, from all the materials around them, through pure thought and will power, perfect bodies to occupy.

Jackie: That is interesting that the physical body contains all of the elements that are in the earth.

Alan: Yes. However, they claim that since the closest thing from the Creator who had cast them here or imprisoned them here, they retained some of these special powers of creation within themselves and as time went on, these powerful beings that could basically move objects, huge objects just by mind power alone, began to lose these powers because they began to interbreed with the original species here, so there was an original species here. And the laws came out to command them to start interbreeding once again to get back to the original forms where they could use this "mental ability" you might say; the royalty, the elite of every country as well. If you look at flags of every country you'll see all of the symbols of what you think of today as the illuminati. You've got the rising sun for Japan. You've got the dragon which is China and so you can go on and on and the modern flags have so many pyramids on them it's incredible. The Union Jack is 'illuminated man', is Andrew's Cross with the Templar Cross in the middle. Every flag you look at. South American flags are just amazing with their pyramids, so it's everywhere. It's a worldwide aristocracy and that's the reason for their intense inbreeding. If they breed out of their stock, the offspring will not have the powers; and here's the key to it. They believe so intensely in reincarnation of their own original spirits into their own family lineages that they must have the DNA of the family lineage to keep the perfect body so that the perfect spirit will manifest itself into it. Do

you understand that so far? They used to have a ceremony of the "opening of the mouth" they called it. When a pharaoh died, they go through this elaborate ceremony, this was to retain the spirit of the deceased pharaoh, and then they would transplant it literally, supposedly, into his son. Therefore, you could be a host for your own spirit and your father's at the same time. If the son wasn't there at the time, they claimed that they could transplant the spirit or energy into a statue – a statue could be anything, a container, in other words, or a scientific device, who knows? – and then bring it back out later when the son arrived home. All of the world aristocracy believe in this intensely, and that's why they believe they are so clever and they are the original physical DNA of the original bodies that the fallen ones created, and they are also hosting the spirits of the original angels that fell here.

Jackie: Their god is Jove?

Alan: [Their god is] Jove, Jupiter, Lucifer is just as good.

Jackie: You were talking about the elite and their bloodlines and I asked if their god was Jove and you said yes, Jove, Jupiter, actually Lucifer. When I did a search you were on at one time and you had said that Jove, Jehovah, Jupiter, "by George" were all the same "god." I've come to that realization more and more as this book is being compiled because I've done searches and I found an old Masonic – this was like 200 years ago and they said that a song was played to the tune of "God Save the King", which I found out is also the tune that "My Country 'Tis of Thee" is sung to. They talked in there about Lord, Jove, Jehovah, God is how it was said, and so that was a Masonic song. Do you know that one of the definitions of a Noahite is a Freemason when you look up the word in the dictionary, so the freemasonry, these people who are Christians who join freemasonry, do they all know this?

Alan: —Not at the bottom. Even the so-called laws that were given for all the gentiles meant and this is pre-Hebrew.

Jackie: I understand the word Hebrew was a word that meant "Habiru" that it meant dusty one or wanderer.

Alan: Wanderer, yes.

Jackie: Like a Nomad?

Alan: Long before that, supposedly, is at the end of another age when they talk about the flood. Noah was chosen to come through with his family, and it tells you right at the beginning of the chapter, the only reason that he was picked was that he was perfect in his generations, meaning perfect in his bloodline. He had not married outside of his bloodline, so we're back to genetics again.

Jackie: Sarah was Abraham's half-sister, according to the Old Testament, and Moses married his aunt. It was some family.

Alan: It's a eugenics program really. It's the eugenics of the body and supposedly the spirit. Even the Roman elite, it doesn't matter where they've gone or who they've called themselves in times gone past or what empire they ruled, when the Greek elite moved into Rome and created Rome they took all their customs with them. The Greek elite also had the Lares, the fire which represented the family spirits, as they did when they went into Rome and reconstructed the same system. The fire was always representative of your own family lineages' spirits which would reincarnate into your grandson.

Jackie: Is that what that eternal flame stands for?

Alan: Yes. It means belonging to Lucifer. The flame means Lucifer. The lesser flames or 'points of light' belong to the army of Lucifer.

Jackie: Is the religion of the Jews today, Talmudism or Phariseism according to the Jewish Encyclopedia that Judaism today traces its history back through the ages without a break to the Pharisees, so it would really be called Phariseism, probably. Is that a part of it today? When you look into some of these websites when you're checking into the Noahide Laws, then it says the Noahide Laws are only for the non-Jews. They give a couple of reasons, either because the

gentiles rejected the Ten Commandments, that the Ten Commandments are only for the Jews because they were the ones that were there by the Mount when they were given, and so the Noahide Laws--

Alan: There were no Jews...

Jackie: But that's what they call them today. So the Noahide Laws, there's seven of them. Actually, one is thou shall not. It is a law that would establish tribunals and then the punishment – this is right out of their own website so it isn't a figment of my imagination and I'd read this before, but until I saw it in their own website for some reason I just kind of doubted it. But the only penalty for the breaking of one of the Noahide Laws is death, and the only mode of death is decapitation. What they are saying is the reason their messiah has not returned yet is because the world isn't ready for him, because enough people have not accepted "The Torah," because that's what the Noahites will be referred to, as Hasidic Gentiles. It is written in one of the books I read that any man, woman or child that does not embrace The Torah will be exterminated. Now do you think that they have something beyond that? It's in their own website. They explain all this.

Alan: The easiest thing to do, and this guy will come on your program, is to ask that Rabbi Stevak back on. He will come on because he was on Alex Jones' show.

Jackie: Do you think if I called him he would come on Sweet Liberty? What would I bring him on and ask him?

Alan: Whatever you want. Yes, ask him because all the hate laws are now in effect that were in the Soviet Union. The hate laws are in effect now. Understand? They've been passed everywhere and they're being enforced everywhere.

Jackie: Well, from my understanding, the hate laws are actually the implementation of a genocide treaty and the implementing legislation was what created the hate laws.

Alan: Not really. There was a big two-year conference ongoing in a university in the U.S. to draft something up, again, for world peace; and on that, they had the bare bones of what would become the hate laws. They had many reviews and updates of it, but they are in effect now.

Jackie: This broadcast here in the U.S. and there are other broadcasts that have addressed the "Jewish question" and there have not been any lawsuits or any fines or anything like that going on.

Alan: The last place to go will be the U.S. because they're still completing the 'Great Work'. Once it's done that, then you'll see the same laws implemented.

Jackie: So that we won't be able to have these discussions?

Alan: Absolutely, and that's the intent of them. You won't even be able to ask a question along that line. A child won't be able to ask a question. That's how totalitarian things stand at the moment.

Jackie: You gave us a nutshell of what their design is, so to speak, and their belief system, but it doesn't feel finished. I don't feel like I understand this. How do we relate that to today?

Alan: Today, the ancient elite who ran the world, the natural aristocracy that Jefferson called them, are scattered through all peoples and they can adopt any religion actually and they become one of the people. They become the heroes of the people and it doesn't matter what country you go into; it's the same ceremonies at the top.

Jackie: The questions that I have are for example in the Old Testament, and I studied metaphysics and it was said that there is an esoteric – there is symbolic and there is some actual real history, but I think a lot of what we've been given as history was not, or it was twisted and it was torped. We have a situation where there is the God Jehovah or Yahweh. There are people who say the name is not Jehovah it is Yahweh and that god chose a certain group of people to be his special people who were going to rule over the earth. There are Christians who say because they've studied the bloodline – I mean as far as who we are it seems simple that Jesus said "that by their fruits ye shall know them", not by the color

of your skin, bloodline or whatever...

Alan: "By their works."

Jackie: ...Or what religion you choose to believe in, but it is how we be. Yet the people who have studied the bloodlines are absolutely convinced that it is the white Anglo-Saxon I guess, the Nordic that is the chosen of that Yahweh in the Old Testament.

Alan: Some of them are. All of that sect began in the late 1800's with a guy who emerged in London and declared all this stuff. He demanded that the king abdicate and he'd take over, and so he was locked up in an insane asylum.

Jackie: Because he looked at the bloodlines and said "I should be on the throne"?

Alan: Yes. He put in a formal request; and when Queen Victoria was in, another guy did exactly the same and demanded that she abdicate so he could get himself on the throne, and he also ended up in the asylum. Then, of course, the elite thought this could be a good tool, you see, because division is fantastic when you're destroying everything at the end of an age and so then they promoted the 'British Israel' theory.

Jackie: It's called a lot of stuff, British Israelism?

Alan: Israel foundation. You'll find that the offices are the same as the World Zionist Federation. The British Israelite Foundation, which all these characters belonged to, is the same address as the World Zionist Federation.

Jackie: The British Israelites and the Zionist Foundation have the same address?

Alan: That's right, and all modern Christians who attend church are Zionists.

Jackie: They're being taught that today, aren't they?

Alan: They've been taught it for a long, long time – a hundred-odd years at least.

Jackie: Yes, but it's really becoming widespread today. Our webmaster was telling me in the little church that they attend that there was a song that they sang "We are Repossessing" and he told me the words. In fact I've got the words to that song, but basically it says we are repossessing every square inch of land, and I said how could you relate that to anything Christian? He said, "what we we're told was this." The Jews are denied the messiah so the promises of the covenant went to the Christians and now we're the ones that are going to evidently own and control the world. It's very confusing and it's disturbing because it's almost as though we have to be double-minded to believe this.

Alan: Most people are. I mean any follower of anything is a fool to begin with. If you can't think for yourself and take your own path and you must follow, you can be guaranteed you've been led up the garden path. That's why democracy works for the elite. Everybody who's born has a chance to be their own leader, but 87 percent have always chosen to follow somebody else because they can't think for themselves. They're too lazy to think for themselves. That's the problem, and then they wonder what's happened to the world they thought was theirs as it's pulled from under their feet.

Jackie: A lot of them don't wonder because they believe that this is God's plan and that when it all falls apart Jesus is going to be here. He's going to be on his throne in Jerusalem and he's going to be ruling the world. It says in the Bible "that my kingdom is not of this world" and he said "I came here for one purpose into this world and that was to bear witness unto the truth" and the way it appears to me, he was exposing this and got killed for it and he may as well have saved his breath.

Caller: When I hear that we are too lazy to think and we are too lazy to do this and that. In the meantime, we've been fed fluoride in the water. We've been dulled down with vaccinations and now we're supposed to take the blame for not being able to think. I think there's something wrong. What do you think?

Jackie: It is true that they have certainly done one job with the food, with the fluoride in the water and the type of food.

Alan: For 2,000 years the public, regardless of the denomination or even country, followed these religious leaders blindly without all the inoculations, et cetera.

Jackie: Jesus was exposing this.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Now today people call themselves Judeo-Christians or Christian Zionists.

Alan: Well, you see, it's an abusive father.

Caller: It's very interesting what he said that all of the churches today, it's true. They really are Jewish centers. Really they've become Judeaized, willing they do this. But I just wanted to say the Jews secretly worshipped Lucifer. I know this is true. However, I wonder if your guest will agree with me, they are the wrath of God's anger. By the way, the Jews are the seed line of Lucifer, the Lord does allow this to happen because we deserve it.

Alan: That's the typical abused mentality that comes out – the abused person. If you follow the Bible you're leading a path of mind abuse, because you can't have a loving father who also allows sadism to happen. In other words, the God of the Bible has nothing to do with the Creator at all. That's the key to it. The Old Testament is a compilation borrowed from many other countries of stories which are techniques on how to control others.

Jackie: And you had said that their god is Lucifer.

Alan: Albert Pike said it in one of the highest Masonic books ever written and so did Madame Blavatsky. She called her newspaper Lucifer, eventually called the Lucius Trust. Lucifer was the rebel. He was the chief magician amongst the angels and he led a rebellion against the Creator himself supposedly. According to the elite, man would be in darkness today (meaning ignorance and primitiveness and “arrested civilization” as they call it), if Lucifer hadn't brought intellect and intelligence down to show the people and to rule over the people. This is the religion of all aristocracy. That's what they all believe in.

Jackie: So Jove, Jupiter, Zeus, and Jehovah are all one and the same?

Alan: They're all the same but Jupiter and Jove also mean "the hidden god", hidden from the public. That's what it means.

Jackie: Zeus was the Greek god, lord of the world. In Rome, Jupiter was Zeus-Pater, God the Father, became Zeus and Jupiter are one and the same. But then Jove and Jupiter are also said to be one and the same. Which of the gods are hidden gods?

Alan: You see, it's all allegory. It's not real beings. It's allegory for the hidden god that the public must never know about until the right time. In other words, it's another front-name for Lucifer, always was the hidden god, but not the Creator. It's the hidden god of the system of this world.

Jackie: The God of this world. I remember reading where Jehovah had said when I made the covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob they only knew me as the Lord God Almighty, but I am going to take you to be my people and I'm going to be to you a god. That is pretty loud and clear, Alan.

Alan: The story about coming out of the desert or Egypt and meeting Melchizedek is very important because Melchizedek was worshipped by them as a living God on earth. They gave him the full worshipping rights of a god, a deity, the supposed slaves that came out of Egypt; and the key is that every illumined man who works up through the degrees and goes round the clock becomes a god on earth. Every illumined man in their system who comes up the degrees becomes a god.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 26, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Our guest is Alan Watt. I told you last night about the tetanus shot that a lot of children get. I think it's either 9th or 10th grade but it's a booster shot and I gave you information on it. I won't repeat it all. The one thing I forgot to tell you is that in the particular schools to which I was referring they had these opt-out forms in the office and it wasn't found out until the mother of this child was jumping through hoops trying to get a hold of the form knowing that it did exist. So for any of you who have children in school and if they're insisting on them getting vaccinated of any type, go into vaccination liberation, the website, and you can look up the ingredients of any of the vaccines. Thimerosal I believe is a preservative that's in all of them that I know of. It is a form of mercury. They use formaldehyde as a detoxifier and they use aluminum and all of these are neurotoxins. They are poison not just to the brain cell, but as Alan pointed out last night to the entire nervous system. So just call the school office and don't ask if they have them. Just say I want one of the opt-out forms to opt my child out of having the vaccine because it is against my religious beliefs. That's all you have to say. I don't know the law in every state but that I know of every state has one type of an opt-out option for parents. Let me share our spiritual message with you. This from Psalm 139:23, 24.

"Search me father and know my heart. Test me and know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me and led me in the way everlasting."

To me that is the same as where Jesus said that we must know ourselves. Know thyself, he said. There is nothing more to know and if the Kingdom of God is within us as Jesus said then wouldn't that make sense that to know ourselves is the most important thing? If we know ourselves maybe that is all that there is to know. And thank you for being with us again.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: I received an email from a lady today and she said she was very confused and didn't even really know what it was all about and I urged her to listen tonight.

Alan: We've already gone through the fact that this plan has been ongoing for the complete reordering of the world for thousands of years basically, and that this crucial point of the change you might say to global governance and a new way of living for everyone, they have to dumb the public down even more so than they had ever done before. They have been using inoculations, primarily, to lobotomize the public and the IQ has been dropping substantially from especially the '50's onwards. This is a deliberate dumbing down for a purpose because you cannot have a literate public worldwide during the time of massive change where all morality is reconfigured into a new morality with new ways of doing everything, so this agenda was all planned. We're expected to always believe that everything that happens in history is just bungling and accidents by governments and scientists, and that's so far from the truth it's incredible. Everything that happens is planned that way. They knew that there were over 100 live simian, which is chimpanzee or monkey, viruses in every shot of polio before they gave it to the public. The Simian 40 virus, it's only function is to create tumors and cancers. That's all it does. I've got the videotape. The CBC, which documents everything, is the leading government station, played an old black and white replay one boring Sunday and it was about Dr. Salk and there's quips in it and his co-workers, and they talk about the fact that they were aware that these viruses were alive and that they were hazardous not only to your basic health but long-term health, and they knew that the Simian 40 virus would cause cancers. Other ones would attack the central nervous system. Some of them even caused sterilization. Now when you realize that was all part of an ancient policy, was exactly that, to cull the population and reduce the population by sterilization and by

early deaths, we've never had such a spate of brain tumors in the very young as we have since 1950 onwards. This has done its job and it's not by bungling. It's by deliberation.

Jackie: Didn't Dr. Salk say that one of the viruses' only function was to cause brain tumors?

Alan: That's right, cancers of all kinds and that was the Simian 40, but that's only one of many of them.

Jackie: Did you say that this was an ancient thing that they did, back in ancient days?

Alan: In ancient times you'll find records from the Egyptians, the priests wrote everything down like all bureaucrats do and that's what the old priesthoods really were. They were bureaucrats and they wrote all the signs and symptoms of population control. That also meant having docile populations and they tried to even reduce calories. They tried feeding them certain things, omitting proteins to keep them docile and placid and yet strong enough to do the work. This has been an ongoing thing for thousands of years. Then of course Malthus who was the top economist for the British East India Company in the 1600's eventually wrote his book on population. That was introduced in the early 1700's and he advised raising people, the masses he said, the expendable masses, the surplus and building housing over swamplands where they'd be infected by mosquitoes and would die of diseases and so they had all these beautiful ways to cull people off that they didn't need anymore. This has been an ongoing thing.

Jackie: What do you know about DDT; I have read articles that suggest that they stopped using it because it was so effective in keeping down the mosquitoes populations and what do mosquitoes cause? Either yellow fever and malaria. And that today in the modern world, in some of the third world countries people are dying, dropping like flies from malaria. Do you think that DDT was effective and maybe more harmless if there is such a thing?

Alan: What they did in fact was to try and ban DDT and they still show these same clips in science shows for children today. They show you always these birds, generally seagulls giving birth to these jelly-like type eggs where the eggshell was almost non-existent and this was the main proof that DDT was harmful to nature, but what they didn't tell the public, although the information is available on request, is that they fed these captive seagulls nothing but DDT!

Obviously Africa has been slated for a long time for massive depopulation. However, a colleague of Salk who did the polio vaccine was Joseph Gallo and he's the character who got the main contract to create the AIDS disease. They're all well connected. If you look at Frederick Banting who's held up as a hero in history for developing, amongst other things, insulin for diabetes control; he came from Alliston, Ontario, Canada but this man was the top bacteriologist for germ warfare during World War II. When you read his memoirs and what he was developing, he was developing diseases which would wipe out everybody with a German gene in their body, and he said in his own memoirs and anybody can go and find the memoirs of Banting. He said "I won't be happy until everyone with a German gene is extinct from this planet". This is a great hero who's got statues up to him for helping children in diabetes. Yes, and also he developed a disease which would be spread amongst cattle and the idea was to kill off the food production in Germany and strangely enough has all the same symptoms as what we call Mad Cow disease today. Isn't that a coincidence? Every major figure they give you in history is really one of the elite and they are mass murderers.

Jackie: You said a long time ago that every hero that we have in our minds was given to us. I have discovered in my research that at least the heroes that we were taught in school were heroes are no longer heroes.

Alan: Even Thomas Jefferson in his own memoirs says that he was corresponding with Malthus and that he was very interested in his theories on population control. That's Jefferson's own writings.

Jackie: Alan, when you read stuff that they allegedly said; did they say or was this all made up some of the good things they said?

Alan: The good things are just what they're advisors would tell them the people would want to hear. That's always been the way. In their own memoirs they say complete opposite things. It's like Winston Churchill who had a whole nation rise up to fight supposedly the Germans and I believe to be honest that Hitler was setup by the same bunch too. I really do. In fact, World War II had to happen because there was only two ways out of the situation they created in Germany. One was to change the initial demands of the Versailles Treaty, or for Germany to go to war, so they supplied the right

man at the right time and they got their way anyway. Meanwhile, Churchill is over on the other side directing a war that had not started before he was the prime minister with his own agents working for him and preparing for World War II, telling the public when it began that they'd fight on the beaches and all this rot. Now his personal secretary has come out with a book called "***The Fringes of Power***" and it's got all the private conversations of Churchill with his own inner elite class and he says, "This is the best thing that ever happened for us. We shall have our long way to dream of a united Europe", which is exactly what Hitler wanted. There's your paradox. However, to the public, oh yes we're going to fight on the beaches. It's the same old stuff over and over.

Jackie: Here in the United States of America they were actually involving U.S. soldiers in the fighting and in the war before war had been declared by the U.S. Congress, while he was making his promises to the American people that your sons will not go to war. Not fight.

Alan: The same premise that Wilson ran on in World War I. You just tell the public what they want to hear that's all, and they still do.

Jackie: Wasn't it George Poppy Bush that said "read my lips"?

Alan: In 1990, he first gave his major speech about the New World Order and he saw it coming into view, et cetera, et cetera. That was September 11th and then he repeated it one year later on September the 11th, same thing. It's the old occult Masonic way and so meanwhile America is being stripped of pretty well any right that you thought you had. You just haven't seen it totally enforced yet.

Jackie: They're probably waiting to pull off one more terrible – they keep telling us it is going to happen. We don't when. We don't where. We don't know how, but we know that there will be another and it will be worse than the World Trade Center; and anybody who thinks that only 3,000 people died there isn't thinking.

Alan: It's amazing what's pulled off in front of our eyes even though the New American Century agenda, the booklet was produced in 1997 with the same players we saw during the second Gulf War involved Rumsfeld and all the rest of them and they said we'll have to eventually take Afghanistan first and then Iraq second, then Iran and Syria and so on. They write about it. They tell you about it and then at the same time another major player Zbigniew Brzezinski comes out with "***The Grand Chessboard***" saying exactly the same things in the same sequence and he says "we'll need something on the scale of Pearl Harbor to motivate the American people into action behind us." It was about '98.

Jackie: I've got this on audio tape that was day one of 9/11 and I taped the whole day and they brought Henry Kissinger out of a meeting and they said please tell us what you're thinking here or whatever and he said, "this is the same as Pearl Harbor and it needs to be handled exactly the way Pearl Harbor was handled." I have that on videotape.

Alan: It's all orchestrated. In this mystery religion we're talking about, behind it all, they have a saying, which they use on the Star Trek episodes by Mr. Spock, that the few must perish to save the many. It's a sacrifice and that to them was worth having. This goes on and on and on and it's not just a reorganization of the basics of living in the world. It's going to be a complete reorganization of every individual's life where ultimately if they allow you to be born it will be with a need for you to be trained at something and there will be no surplus whatsoever. No excess population and your duty will be to serve the world state.

Jackie: Workforce development is the implementation of that.

Alan: Yes. It's all out in front of us for anyone to go and investigate. People who live in duality want to believe the nice men in the nice suits and ties who say such nice things to us and really care about us and then they can read the other information at the same time if they want to stay in duality, that's their problem because we know where they're going to end up.

Jackie: Back in the '40's there was a teachers union meeting held in I believe Philadelphia. I do have the actual agenda, a copy of the pamphlet and it's called "Educating for One World." This was in the '40's, and they said the needs of the children on the list was that the children will be educated – trained I believe for the new needs of labor and that's exactly

what you just said, isn't it?

Alan: That's right and that's also in Brzezinski's other work called "*The Technetronic Era*" where he goes through the fact that the elite only need a technological class now to serve them. They don't need the laboring classes.

Jackie: And specifically, Hillary is quoted as saying that children don't need to learn to read, as long as they are properly trained for their jobs that they're going to be trained to do.

Alan: In other words, what you're seeing is being implemented all over. It's the exact same system only on a larger scale than the Soviet Union. It was all done in the Soviet Union with Pavlovian training. In the memoirs of Eleanor Roosevelt, she talks about that because she went over to Russia to meet her hero Pavlov and she said they trained the children so well using his methods they don't have a personality of their own.

Caller: What most people don't know is that homeopathy can reverse these injections and heal the body, and if anybody is really concerned about the health of their children they can give vaccinations through homeopathy which is totally harmless to the body and protects it. So if anybody wants to check into this I would suggest that they get to a naturopath of homeopathy and check this out because I know it works.

Alan: I know that there are treatments that help to detoxify certain heavy metals especially like mercury. They can be sort of flushed out over a certain period. It tends to be rather expensive though. They call it chelation.

Jackie: Dr. Carley has been on this broadcast. She lost her medical license in New York because her son had gotten real ill and she's a medical doctor but since she lost her medical license and she started treating her son homeopathically and they took her son away from her. The father has guardianship now and they have told her if she didn't shut up about homeopathy that she'd never see him again. Dr. Carley has not shut up because she said there are many people who need to know this, although I have never heard her talk about vaccines that work that are healthy.

Alan: Really, vaccination is bogus because a healthy body doesn't contract the various diseases. Most people have had tuberculosis for instance and that's why they send everyone for an x-ray and they find a little scar tissue on their lung. That means you've been exposed to it but you've fought it off and you've overcome it.

Jackie: My dad came down with diabetes and Jody was seven years old at the time and she had come to visit so they did tests and they found scar tissue on her lungs but they weren't sure they said whether it was scar tissue or active TB. They said they couldn't tell so they were going to treat her and if there was no change then they would know that it was a scar tissue from TB that her body healed and that's what it turned out to be. But meantime, I let them give Jody the therapy. I didn't know any better.

Alan: They can tell immediately if you have active TB because they give you the old Mantoux test on your wrist.

Jackie: Well, you know what they told us? They said since she had it she would always test positive because there are antibodies against it.

Alan: Yes, but when it's active your wrist comes up like a balloon. Big difference. No, they can tell this stuff.

Jackie: Dr. Carley has a website and I think it is simply Dr.Carley.com but if you put Dr. Rebecca Carley into a search engine I believe that you would find her website.

Caller: I'm calling about the comment that the lady regarding homeopathic vaccinations. I had it in 1961 when I went to Italy and it is nothing like these regular vaccinations. Homeopathic remedies are prepared very differently, but it enables a medical doctor to sign a certificate that you had had a vaccination because mine was necessary to go abroad. So you go to any homeopath or even naturopaths are able to do that today.

Jackie: Thank you. Maybe that is an alternative. I don't think there is any state that has the opt-out form for the children but maybe if you are traveling abroad and they want proof that you've been vaccinated that's good to know. Maybe it

isn't necessary but if it's harmless that's important.

Alan: So much in the world is just bogus and it doesn't mean that the doctors are pretending or putting you on. They're trained in a system, which they believe, is based on pure faith on the person who taught them. I mean you take a child and you tell that child when he scratches himself or gets cut to wash out that wound and you tell him why, and meanwhile they take the same child to a doctor to inject him with stuff right into his body, in his bloodstream. We don't even have the ability to check ourselves. I mean it's all based on faith. Trust and faith and that's why they have succeeded so well. Science has become our new priests. They are the new priesthood.

Jackie: I remember once that you had said that their god, these creatures that are in control here, their god is science.

Alan: Science. I mean that was the boast of Lucifer. Lucifer said when they were imprisoned here basically that through his and their, meaning his lesser beings, his followers, through their intellect and ingenuity and their knowledge of the sciences, they would eventually rise higher than all the gods and break out of this prison.

Jackie: Are you saying that Lucifer was an individual?

Alan: It's given as an individual. It's definitely an entity with a whole army basically of similar entities that supposedly were close to the Creator himself but tried to overtake even that, and were cast here during "the fall" as they call it.

Jackie: Maybe the fall was our entering into the physical realm?

Alan: Well that was theirs because they created their own bodies by their pure will, because they still had creative abilities with them when they arrived here. That's what they claim. You'll find that in all the higher theosophy books which are not available to the general public and they go through this whole process where this army arrived here and they could manipulate all matter by pure will power alone. Create their own perfect physical bodies which the spirit could then inhabit and only by interbreeding with the domestic race here at the time they claim they started to lose their powers and hence the need to get back to interbreed with only their own once more. This religion is still here behind all religions. It's the same religion.

Jackie: High freemasonry, Phariseism. Although you said that Phariseism was preceded by this international priesthood religion.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt that they came out from Babylon, which was the home at that time of the mystery religion, and they came out with the sciences of control and physics with them. They brought it with them and some of the most famous scientists that we are given, like Einstein and so on, studied the Kabbalah. Isaac Newton, even though he was holed up for most of his life in Cambridge University, mainly because he liked young boys, this other great hero, in his own memoirs tells you that most of his time was studying the Kabbalah where he got the sciences from. These books are available in university libraries.

Jackie: I don't want to interrupt your flow of thought but do you have any books that you would recommend for people to get that would want to do their own research?

Alan: Going right back to the whole educational program, we mentioned a few years ago about Lord Bertrand Russell who came out with a few main books followed by all the higher elites around him. One is called "**Roads to Freedom**" and the other one was called "**Education and the Good Life**."

Jackie: And Bertrand Russell was a UNESCO advisor?

Alan: He was a UNESCO advisor. He was all for global governments. He was sent to China to initially contact young students, teach at university and start what became of their revolution many years later. These characters are always active all their lives with working for the Great Work.

Jackie: I have a quote here by him. This is Bertrand Russell. It says: "*It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able*

to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the state by money and equipment. When the technique has been perfected every government that has been in control of education for a generation will be able to control its subject securely without the need of armies or policemen."

Alan: And that was also reiterated by Zbigniew Brzezinski in "*The Technetronic Era*" where he said that the public have got to the stage now where they have no thoughts of their own. They can only repeat what's been downloaded into their minds by the previous night's news. See they've been at this for a long, long time. Bertrand Russell back in the early 1920s was working fervently for this elite and this is Lord Bertrand Russell. This is one of the aristocracy here. Why is he working towards what seems to be an almost communist goal? It's because communism and capitalism are just the two elements they need for conflict in order to create and speed up their New World Order and they've pretty well arrived. If you go even further back to the writings of Plato and "*The Republic*" he's talking about a world republic similar to what Franklin talked about, and Jefferson. A united federated world and Plato talked about it 2,500 years ago and he explained the system on which it would be run. Outwardly it would have a democratic form of republicism. Because he said 87 percent of the population are followers and they will come to the opinion that is given to them by their leaders.

Jackie: And that would be religious leaders as well as political, the news, et cetera? Explain that percentage because you did mention that in the conversations earlier and I said well that to me is uplifting. It leaves 13 percent of the people that aren't followers but you expanded on that.

Alan: Three percent comprise the elite managers, the creative managers you might say, not the implementers. Opposed to them are three percent who are awake in any generation and the rest the seven percent or so are simply the bureaucrats, police, army, et cetera who enforce the three percents mandates. So really there are only three percent of the population who actively know the agenda at the top and they are opposed at all times by an awakened three percent. There are many up on the way to that three percent who think they know it but they don't. They're either left or they're right or they're Protestant or Catholic or whatever. You can't get trapped on the way up to the three percent who opposes them. So yes, really it's a matter of three percent against the other three percent with its force, its bureaucracies and its police, et cetera.

Jackie: Well this is so relevant; I remember on one of our broadcasts that we did you had made the statement that those that we think are in control are really not, as they are just the minions and they are being as controlled as we are by them. You said that those are the ones that are the "humanists" so to speak that they believe they are gods et cetera, but that the hierarchy behind them know that there is a Creator and a force and a power within each and everyone of us if we call upon it and that they're scared to death if enough people are going to recognize it.

Alan: Yes. And it's not the Jehovah that's being rammed down everyone's throats for thousands of years. You cannot pray to someone who gives you a hug one minute and then punches you in the head in the other, and that is what Jehovah is. Jehovah is the perfect abusive parent that you would use for mind control purposes on the offspring. The Creator is beyond all of that; and as long as they keep people worshipping the same deity which is abusing them, God's going to kill us all but he loves us. There's a paradox for you. There's an abusive statement from a victim. That makes no sense. That is how mind control works, but the Creator himself is something they don't want you to know about.

Jackie: The true message that Jesus brought that the Kingdom of God is within you and the power even of our spoken word when he said that "by our words we are justified and by our words we are condemned." I see that so many people that believe that what is happening today is the plan of our Creator because they believe that Jehovah is – that they actually pray for it and celebrate its coming because Jesus is coming back and he's going to plant his kingdom there in Jerusalem and rule the world here for a thousand years in peace.

Alan: Yes, and he's going to save little old me.

Jackie: But that whole story, when you take it to its finish that Lucifer will be released again after a thousand years; why?

Alan: Yes, because by Lucifer what they mean again in this term is that they have a thousand years of peace between

the ends and the beginnings of the age; and at the end of that thousand years, even amongst the aristocracy, they start to vie once again for ultimate power amongst themselves; and that becomes a fatal trademark of theirs that you will see down through the ages. They'll all work together between the age when they've done their little wars with each and they have the order set as they want it to keep their peace amongst themselves but towards the end of an age they start vying for power again because the goal is to be king of the world. They can all work together towards the Great Work but coming near the end of it they start to – remember power is an incredible drug to these characters and each one wants to be first king of the world. They want to go down in history as the first king of the world and a united world and to them that's a great coup and we see it already with various factions amongst the elite falling out with each other and not being so cohesive as they are. So they do have their Achilles heels.

Jackie: You had quoted about those who are really in control having the fear that enough people will discover -- and the power within us is neutral except it is the way that it is used and if it is used in love and compassion it's powerful, and if it is used the other way like black magic it is destruction.

Caller: It's the evangelical Christian that's been brainwashed by the very people that you're exposing that have given you a distorted picture of Christianity and that they want to bring this all this Armageddon on because they say Jesus is coming. It's a complete distortion of Christianity. I'm not denying the coming of Jesus Christ but in an entirely different frame of reference and I thought I should tell you this.

Alan: Yes. People must remember that messiah and a Christ or Cristos are the same things that are wanted by the elite. It's their own messiah that basically will fool the world once again and even in the movies that they throw in front of our faces like "The Matrix" movie, they get the public to cheer on the main hero Neo. Neo means new. His name is Anderson from the Greek Andra, which means man. He is the new son of man with all these great powers and his people that he's fighting for are from Zion. They are the Zionists.

Jackie: What is Zion, Sion? What is the esoteric?

Alan: On one level Sion in Hebrew meant the sun, the light, Lucifer, the ultimate illumined man. That's basically what the first meaning is.

Jackie: Then that puts the light in a negative perspective. According to the New Testament Jesus is attributed as saying "ye are the light of the world."

Alan: That's right. In fact there are secrets in Masonry which Masons themselves don't understand at the bottom. As Pike said, "they're intentionally mislead" or through their own stupidity they can't understand. The lost word is the Logos, and of course the ship that even Neo in the last Matrix movie is on is called the Logos, and he goes to see the Grand Architect of the Universe. All pure freemasonry. It's Jehovah once again. It's the same character that you must overcome in "*2001 Space Odyssey*" by Arthur C. Clarke. One of them overcame the son which is Hal and the son was in charge of the natural laws. It's the same story over and over and over again, but in Masonry when they raise a Mason up, they give them the lost word.

Jackie: And the lost word is Logos?

Alan: No. Memre. Memre and that means in Hebrew the lost word. The significance is when you're raised up you are the lost word. To them the soul is only the primitive part that animates all life and of course with them they believe because they have the perfect physical bodies interbred at the top level of aristocracy, then they can reincarnate their own perfect original spirits that were cast down to earth to inhabit these perfect interbred bodies.

Jackie: When you talk about the perfect body, I have a videotape here. It's a black-and-white that was taped in the area where the Jews lived in Germany and a lot of them were just ugly. They had no chins. Do you suppose you could comment on that?

Alan: You should look at the chin lists or microgenia as it's called.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 30, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Our spiritual message this evening is from Ephesians 6 beginning with verse 10.

"Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

Alan Watt, thanks again for being with us again tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: What does that passage there say to you, Alan?

Alan: That Ephesians message brings in different hierarchies of powers. One is a sort of spiritual power. The other one is a temporal power, the rulers of the darkness basically. Darkness in that sense always meant in secrecy. That's what it meant, and if you go into the age-old religion that's behind all religions that encompasses the spiritual side of their reincarnation that they believe into the physical body so they become the temporal rulers of the world. As they say, "as above, so below" and in the high meaning of it in Masonry it means bringing in the high spirit of their own ancestors into the perfected physical spirit of their genetic lines. That's what this is about really.

Jackie: Do you think that Paul knew what was happening; he understood what you just said?

Alan: I think he would have to, because he was a Pharisee. He'd been trained in the rabbinical schools and all rabbis know that reincarnation has been the main theme of Judaism from then up until the present day.

Jackie: They don't talk about an afterlife, at least through the lower classes, their lesser brethren, but they don't really have as part of their religion an afterlife.

Alan: The lower orders are allowed basically to believe in whatever they wish to believe in. The higher orders of course have their own separate religion. Albert Pike said every religion has an exoteric and an esoteric group basically and Judaism was no different.

Jackie: For our listeners just in case somebody doesn't differentiate esoteric meaning and inner secret meaning or coded almost I guess isn't it?

Alan: Yes. It's initiated through to higher degrees.

Jackie: And exoteric being the outward ostensible meaning for the profane.

Alan: For the masses. That's why the Catholic mass is for the mass.

Jackie: Is that what that means?

Alan: Yes. Eusebius was one of the popes and he wrote about it. He said when the doors are closed or after the masses have gone, we priests have our own secret religion.

Jackie: There was a pope named Eusebius? There was a historian in Constantine's time named Eusebius, too.

Alan: It was Eusebius then, too. It was written about... Albert Pike once again, mentions him too, so this has been written about and well understood all down through the ages. It's interesting that everyone is basically worshipping what they think is the god that rules the world, but the god that rules the world is supposed to be Lucifer or Satan. Those who follow Satan or Satan's ways become the leaders of the world system and that is the religion behind all of this. The Creator himself even, according to Judaism, created everything and basically sort of left to go somewhere else and they say that in their own writings that no one can understand the mind of the Creator and that ultimately the Creator himself would not return until the Great Work was completed.

Jackie: And they're speaking about Lucifer?

Alan: Who is running this world in the meantime? Who is it that everyone is praying to?

Jackie: When they say the Creator will return when the Great Work is done they're referring to Lucifer?

Alan: They're referring to their own role because some rabbis have published books about the role of Judaism and they tell you in comparative religion studies that Judaism is an active religion working towards an end. When you look at what the end is, they say it's to bring about the international brotherhood of man and when that's completed there will be no more function for Judaism as such. If you ask Masons what their role is as Masons, they tell you it's to bring about the international brotherhood of man. If you ask the Sikhs of India, who are also a masonically created group, what their function is, it's to bring about the international brotherhood of man. There are many groups.

Jackie: That's just one little cozy club, isn't it?

Alan: It certainly is. Communism was the same under the guise of communism. Theosophy is exactly the same, and that book I mentioned to you that you couldn't find it's called "*Things to Come*". That was published by the Lucius Trust, which used to be the Lucifer Trust, New York, and it was by Foster Bailey in fact and it was 1974 that it was published. It has the whole agenda here including the need to give up private property, which Albert Pike, the Pope of Freemasonry also said, and everyone must be born to fulfill a duty to the world state. It's all in there and the hierarchy which they call the hidden hierarchy started to emerge into public view in about the 1970's. These are the bloodlines who, for the first time, have actually come into politics and yet these are still the lesser of the hierarchy, and towards the time we're living in now, they claim, that the real hierarchy, the top ones will start to emerge for world government. It's all underway.

Jackie: This Foster Bailey, you said that's Alice Bailey's brother?

Alan: I believe it was.

Jackie: Wasn't she quite a bit older?

Alan: You've got to remember this is a big family and they also have connections with British Royalty. The same as Annie Besant. They're all AB's you'll notice. Alice Bailey and again that's part of their coding system.

Jackie: What does AB mean?

Alan: AB is an altered being and Abraham was an altered one, too.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: It means that they're of a bloodline that's has highly selected mates, or had them selected for them, all down through the ages and so they're inbred to an extent, because they do believe in the perfect reincarnation of the perfect spirit "as above" and to the perfectly genetically interbred families "as below" here on earth, and that's what they call the pure Aryan race. What's interesting is this is being pushed big time by the UN. You'll find all the same terminology - the global village - all this kind of thing in that particular book.

Jackie: The Lucius Trust is headquartered in the UN complex.

Alan: Yes, I know it certainly was.

Jackie: UN Plaza or something like that.

Alan: They have a temple inside the UN, a meditation room with a green stone; and interesting enough, David Rockefeller uses a lot of the theosophical terminology in his speeches so I'm sure he's a member.

Jackie: Did you know that an Israeli firm had bought the UN Plaza?

Alan: I didn't hear that one.

Jackie: Yes, they're really getting blatant. There's Paul mentioning that he was a Pharisee and there are indications that he was actually beyond just Pharisee but that he was a member of the Sanhedrin because a listener was reading to me from Jewish information and it said that it was the custom that if somebody was going to stone, a person who initiated the stoning had to throw his cloak at the feet of a member of the Sanhedrin. In the biblical story when they were getting ready to stone Steven the cloak was thrown at Paul's feet and that is indicative that he was very probably a member of the Sanhedrin and the Pharisees - I've got a quote where the Pharisees themselves had stated that if the lower classes, the lesser brethren ever discovered Jehovah was a phantom god that they would lose all of their control and their whole plan would be down the tubes.

Alan: It wouldn't surprise me because it is an active religion working towards a definite agenda, and I think it was Prime Minister Begin that gave a speech on the role of Israel when he said the world court would eventually be moved to Israel and that would be its prime function, to be the court of mankind. Some of them have been pretty honest about what they see as their goal.

Jackie: And probably because they know that very, very few people will pay attention to what they say.

Alan: Yes. People are very odd that way. If they can actually hear something important being said in speeches but dismiss it and think the person has his own opinion type of thing, but when these characters get up and make these speeches this is not their opinion. This is the agenda. It's well documented really in all the different speeches when you go through them and even the first prime minister of Israel gave the same speech that Begin later gave about the world court being moved there. It shouldn't surprise us that they would want that to go there.

Jackie: You know there are so many – in fact it has been said that there are 40 million Judeo-Christians today or fundamentalists. They're calling themselves Christian Zionists, who are totally, absolutely, from their heart, pushing and supporting Israel, no matter what. Israel forever. Israel, we love you and they shout this at their meetings and there's so many more of them than the Jews, and it occurs to me that that collective thought, because the power of the spoken word and the power of our thoughts, when they can get millions of people believing that deeply and that intensely, they're helping bring that into the physical.

Alan: They are. As I say, it's a much older religion than people realize because this was taught to all the Greek aristocracy when they were all sent to study in Egypt, and Pythagoras came back with that philosophy and the goal of the Great Work, and of course he started up with their own little schools and these schools all led the youth to revolution. Therefore, this would be done through revolution down through the ages and it's still going on. What I'm

saying is this is a much older religion than what people think. It pre-existed Judaism. It ran through Babylon and Egypt. All the Greek aristocrats and philosophers studied in Egypt and then were sent out after their initiation to start up schools for youth, and each school that they setup became a place of admission, a monastery you might say and what they were taught is how to go out into the world and create revolution. Egypt was teaching revolution to these initiates like Pythagoras, for instance.

Jackie: When you say revolutions are you talking like American Revolution, Russian Revolution, all the revolutions.

Alan: All the revolutions, yes.

Jackie: And of course, the elders of the Jews say we are behind all revolutions.

Alan: Well, maybe they claim that but I think that's a boast.

Jackie: See, it's so confusing - the word Jew - because it makes you wonder; the ones who are referred to as the elders called themselves Jews. Is that to cause confusion and they created this religion called Judaism or Talmudism to combine the people and use them? I mean they admit that it's been the lesser brethren that has been used, along with Christians. Well, all the religions actually. All been created to move this plan forward but would they be of that elite status that you're talking about, and not what we know as Jews today?

Alan: Again, according to theosophy and Albert Pike of the Scottish Rite of Masonry, also called the Rite of Perfection, they both said that they, meaning going back to the days of Pythagoras, had been behind the creation of all major religions and revolutions.

Jackie: It would be that international priesthood you told us about?

Alan: That's right. Adam Weishaupt did not create the Illuminati. He was only one branch in his lifetime, and they got exposed basically. Weishaupt himself said that we must never go into lodges under our real name. Therefore they adopted many different front names for their actual religion. Some of them in Germany were called the Beenan Order (the Order of the Bees). That's why they had the beehive as their symbol and you'll see George Washington – remember 1776 is no coincidence for Weishaupt or Washington, and Washington has the beehive down in the corner of his famous painting. He certainly said that he knew the Illuminati were in America and I'm sure he definitely did know. These guys have been behind all revolutions down through history. Napoleon Bonaparte, again, had a cloak make covered with golden bees that he took from a tomb in Egypt. You have the Mormons, another masonically created group and of course they have on their flag there in Utah, the beehive. The beehive is very important to them and you go all the way back to Plato and he said we shall create major cities, which are artificial creations, to change the world and these cities will be our beehives. This goes on and on down through the ages.

Jackie: That's what a city reminds you of, isn't it?

Alan: It's artificial. You see it's either the natural system that was created here or you have the artificial system. The natural system remains pretty static for thousands or millions of generations. And natural was living with nature as it was given to us. The artificial system is alteration through science for science's sake, stage by stage, to an ultimate goal where everything will be reordered, and in masonry they say their job is to perfect that which was left imperfect, and by that, they mean everything in the world, including basic man himself.

Jackie: That's why they want to do world cleansing, and get the people in the rural areas into their artificial cities?

Alan: Yes, the human habitat areas of the United Nations, that's what they are.

Jackie: So they can control – that was in the Old Testament there in the story of Joseph, after the people had no money because he created a depression and then they sold themselves and their children into slavery for the food that they had grown, and then it said that Joseph gathered up all the people from the country and brought them into the cities. It's right there. I hate to use this word enlightenment; it is a real word, isn't it?

Alan: I was just going to talk about that in fact. In this particular book "*Things to Come*" by the Theosophy Society it says here on page 27:

"There's an international group of people trained in meditation who meet at the appointed time and place in three centers representing or associated with the three main spiritual focal points in the human family. There are five such points as the esoteric teaching has told us. The three most active now are New York, London and Geneva affecting the American Continent, Britain and the Commonwealth and Europe including Russia. At each of these three centers or triangles these groups meet and follow a meditative ritual on world goodwill."

Now they explain world goodwill is forcing their will onto the public, who then basically copy these ideas that come into their head towards the Divine Plan and become international and so on. **It says:**

"The purpose is to increase the flow of goodwill; it's called a form."

They talk about creating a form of energy and actually pushing it on or into this triangle of humanity, who then carry out their wishes, and they say that the people who attend the three main triangles are called the hidden hierarchy. Later on in the book on page 31 it said:

"Maintaining an unimpeded relationship with the hierarchy and the Christ (and they have a different definition of the Christ) we consciously extend the alignment and identification outward into humanity to include all points of light..."

Remember George Bush Sr. said, "a thousand points of light?"

"...in the human family where the energy of goodwill is active."

Now these NGO groups that have been created by the big philanthropic organizations like the Rockefeller Foundation, the Ford Foundation, Carnegie and so on sponsor and actually start up NGOs, each working towards complete internationalism with a new way of living for everyone and they are called points of light.

Jackie: A thousand points of light. And when they say the Christ, what do they mean?

Alan: The Christ is to be the ultimate ruler whose word is law – the king of the world, a king of the world who uses logic and science.

Jackie: Okay. So they're not talking on a spiritual nature here?

Alan: They claim their Christ will be their spirit, you might say, but they're not talking about the one that people expect from a Christian point of view.

Jackie: That's why it's also confusing. When they say white we should think black, shouldn't we?

Alan: That's correct.

Jackie: And when they say light we should think darkness because everything they do is an absolute mirror reflection of what is spiritually so, like a negative.

Alan: That's right. They did also publish a book called "*The Reappearance of the Christ*" and that also goes into their idea of what they mean by a Christ.

Jackie: They are using their creative energy which is subjective, is that it, or objective? It's neutral, in other words.

Alan: It's an active energy.

Jackie: Yes. And it can be used for good and it can be used for evil.

Alan: Again, going all the way back to Plato, who was a member of this mystery religion and who was initiated into the high degrees and three main centers in ancient times 2,500 years ago; he was initiated into the high degrees of a few temples in Egypt and then he went on to India and then he went somewhere else after that, three main centers. He talks about the creation of energy forms and that's the usual term that's used is form, that every thought can create a form and an experienced mind uses certain techniques; they can create a form which will travel to its destination and literally impart its knowledge or its program you might say into a targeted recipient. This is very real stuff to them.

Jackie: On the very opposite side, it's the same thing as if we send a prayer of love or protection to somebody. That thought form goes and actually literally can protect.

Alan: Yes that's right. This has been used for thousands of years and this mystery sect, you might call it, is behind all the different sects have been literally building humanity. That's what Masonry means. Freemasonry is building society stage by stage as you would build a temple, and if you noticed in the old cathedrals in Europe, they would often build a structure near the base of the temple like scaffolding. Once that's completed its job they take that structure away, so once a previous program has completed its function it's then destroyed and they build again on top of the new, and of course in theosophy, which is probably one of the most open fronts of freemasonry; they tell you that their job is to build society towards this tremendous future they have planned for us. All of the higher members you see on TV, the politicians use this particular terminology of theosophy in nearly all of their speeches. Therefore, they are master builders as they claim, but they want a world where science is merged with spirit, as they put it, and eventually they plan to rebuild mankind himself or maybe itself, because I don't think in the future for the masses there will be any male or female, since they'll come out with the hermaphroditic worker to serve the hierarchy. There will be a hierarchy in this so called classless world, strangely enough, and probably the best reward a person in the future will get will be the right to have themselves cloned rather than have offspring. That's what the reward will be for serving the world masters.

Jackie: Lets start from the beginning, creation. They can not create anything. They can only use the stuff of creation.

Alan: Yes, the material present.

Jackie: I have read that every cell has that spark of the creator within it. Like every cell is in a sense a universe of its own and I've wondered if an individual is cloned, does that clone contain that same life energy of creation?

Alan: It would have the same energy but it would not have the same exact personality unless they found a way to implant a soul. They're already working towards the transference of human memory into computers as a part way stage from transferring that memory into a duplicate, a clone. They are working hard on that, and whenever they tell us they're working on something, I've always found that they've done it long ago.

Jackie: False memories. I thought about the movie that Schwarzenegger played in. I think it was called "Total Recall" and it was in a future time and he wanted to go on a vacation so he went to some office some place. Sat in a chair, they put electrodes to his head and he took a trip. Is that what you're talking about?

Alan: That's a way of doing it. However, this religion that's been here forever with the aristocracies inbreeding down through the ages in all countries with their own religion, where they claim that their own predecessors in the family trees can be reincarnated into the same future family trees, if they keep their bloodlines pure. Now when you go back to their origin where they claim that they did not belong to this planet, it actually makes sense. They claim they were cast out of wherever they came from, and imprisoned here basically, but they still retained more powers than the natives on this planet; and through their own will, being pure energy and light, through their own will they literally manipulated matter by their mental powers alone, and created the first perfect human bodies that they could inhabit as perfect spirit. We're talking about what some would say demons, some would say fallen angels, but we're talking about this particular group. Their offspring are still present today, and their own claims, and hence the reason for the secrecy, and hence also the reason for their tremendous inbreeding and genealogical searches before they can get married and so on. They have a saying in masonry: "as above, so below", so what they mean is the perfect spirits can come into the perfect bodies from

the same family trees, going all the way back to these first humanoid creations that they created for themselves by their own will power. The difference being that the rest of the people here were native to the planet and are therefore commoners. We breed indiscriminately. Most people don't even know who their great grandfather was, or care, and we breed in common but these characters kept their genealogy lines pure, going all the way back to the end of one of the ages. Supposedly it was the flood. The flood is registered in the same mystery religions in three main places. One was Mt. Parnassus in Greece and the elite of Greece went into the mountain there and supposedly survived the floods. We have Mt. Ararat which is riddled with tunnels and there was another one they think in the Himalayas where the Northern Brahmins claimed they survived the flood as well. They all had one thing in common, and that is again perfect breeding down through their genealogies. The reason Noah was supposedly picked was for one reason alone. Not because he was good or any different from anyone else but because he was perfect in his generation, in his inbreeding. That was the only reason he survived. We're looking at a eugenics program basically, and of course, aristocracy is nothing but a eugenics program. We worship kings and queens today because of their genealogical inbreeding.

Jackie: And those rulers weren't even of the same nationality; Catherine the Great was from Germany but they were all inbred anyway; she wasn't a Russian.

Alan: I mean the present British Royal family have three main houses, all related though. The proper name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. Then of course they're related to the old Habsburgs and so on and so on. They're all interrelated and literally...why are they worshipped any differently than anyone else? It's purely because of their bloodlines that they're there and being worshipped. People are actually worshipping a eugenics program when you think about it.

Jackie: They were the "fallen angels" that were cast out, the high spiritual beings and they made with their minds the perfect human body for them to reside in. What about the rest of us?

Alan: The rest of us consists of the original species according to them...they claim again that this creator that created everything and everything on these places, and whom they rebelled against, created mankind or humankind, and they claim of course we had very low intellect and so on. I've noticed that in all Masonic writings and scientific writings in anthropology and anthropological studies and in economic studies, they all complain about "stagnant civilizations" like tribal civilizations: American Indians, the Africans and so on. The people who lived the same way as their ancestors did and seemed to have no drive to go any further, meaning "improvement," and so anything that was natural is anathema and an utter enemy to those who are working towards this great work of scientific recreation.

Jackie: And they slaughter children without blinking an eye. The American Indian or Native Americans whenever they killed an animal for their food, they thanked the soul of that animal for giving them the nourishment. That to me is so much closer to what is real.

Alan: We see again the allegories and the metaphors of Eden, which these characters gave us, by the way, have tremendous truths in them. You can either be in paradise and accept it as it is or, if you leave paradise, you're on a one-way road of alteration to eventually obliteration of all that was.

Jackie: Are you talking about the artificial cities and the artificial everything?

Alan: Yes, and they are altering humankind now. All the sexual liberation and so on were definitely planned and pushed from the top. Nothing ever comes from the grass roots and succeeds. Everything comes from the top down and it changes what we want made, and of course our psyche is being changed all the time until you have gender bending and so on, and we are ready for the first clones or even hermaphroditic creations to be put in front of our faces, and then there will be a whole new bunch of laws to do with that and their rights and so on, and the public are ready now, because they've lost their cultures. They've been de-culturalized.

Jackie: You had mentioned that our cultures have always been given to us, and suddenly it occurred to me because of the 'bios' man in the biosphere they literally claim that every living thing on this planet is equal. In other words, the very lowest one-celled amoeba is equal to human beings.

Alan: Even for that you have to go into the pharaohs of Egypt. Now a pharaoh again was a spiritual incarnation of one

of these initial rebels who were put here and he was also the physical descendent of that same lineage that they created. They came into Egypt. In fact they had red and blonde hair, and blue and green eyes and they wore wigs and they found them in the tombs. A pharaoh - and this goes to the Biodiversity treaty - you'll see praises written for the pharaoh by the high priests, and pharaoh ruled everything. He owned and ruled everything that flew above the earth, walked and crawled on the earth and lived underneath the earth, and to the pharaoh everything was his property, right down to the smallest insect.

Jackie: And we are an organism, as it was stated in that book that I got, "*Cogs in the Wheel*", like in Russia they said in the Soviet Union. People aren't born, organisms are born and we turn them into people; you mentioned that they give us our culture and then you go back to culturing organisms in a Petri dish; this whole planet and all of us here are their huge Petri dish, and they're culturing us!

Alan: Yes. They give us their culture. Again, Plato in "*The Republic*" talks about that; the public can't remember their original culture and yet they'll fight and die to retain what they think is their own, never knowing that it was actually given to them as an upgrade on the last one, and it will also be destroyed as they demolish the 'old temple' and build the 'new'. That's what they mean by that. It's the old body. It's the old culture. It's the old system and the new temple is the new structure. All of that.

Jackie: And genetically engineering the body through the genetically modified food.

Alan: The food, the inoculations, through releasing bacterium. Nanotechnology. They can create viruses now which can act like little builders inside you body and alter any organ.

Jackie: It's almost like those viruses have a mind of their own – thought processes.

Alan: They're programmed.

Jackie: They have a certain function. Will you come back with us tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 31, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Alan Watt is back again with us tonight. I want to share a very nice thing with you here before we begin. This was emailed to me. I don't know who wrote it. It's called "**Perspective.**"

"One day a father of a very wealthy family took his son on a trip to the country with the firm purpose of showing his son how poor people live. They spent a couple of days and nights on the farm of what would be considered a very poor family. On their return from the trip, the father asked. How was the trip? It was great dad. Did you see how poor people live, the father asked? Oh yes. So tell me, what did you learn from the trip? The son answered I saw that we have one dog and they have four. We have a pool that reaches to the middle of our garden and they have a creek that has no end. We have imported lanterns in our garden and they have the stars at night. Our patio reaches to the front yard and they have the whole horizon. We have a small piece of land to live on and they have fields that go beyond our sight. We have servants who serve us but they serve others. We buy our food but they grow theirs. We have walls around our property to protect us. They have friends to protect them. The boy's father was speechless and then the son added, "Thanks dad for showing me how poor we are." Isn't perspective a wonderful thing? Makes you wonder what would happen if we all gave thanks for everything we have instead of worrying about what we don't have. Appreciate every single thing you have, especially your friends."

Alan, thank you for joining us tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure to be on.

Jackie: Our song, "Sweet Liberty" is part of the plan, it's in our hands, or is it a state of mind? What do you think?

Alan: It depends whose plan it is, and back to the perspective where are you looking upon it from.

Jackie: I was thinking is it a state of mind? In this world we have to be some place where it's free.

Alan: Well that's it, yes. That's the last bastion, your mind itself. You have privacy most of the time inside your head – if you use your own head, that is. Most people open up their heads to all the media and the incessant sound that's put out there for us to absorb. Very few people use the private space that they have.

Jackie: Time is precious and if we aren't then it's time we thought about giving time for that, isn't it?

Alan: Oh it is, yes. Unfortunately again, people are trained to get up in the morning and turn the radio on and some people today can't go to sleep without a radio or a TV on, and it's the greatest gift you have, the ability to think, and yet we give it away so easily.

Jackie: And it's in the silence where most of the really fruitful thinking is done.

Alan: Oh yes, absolutely.

Jackie: I wrote here, organism, red hair and I circled it and we were going pick up. Will you refresh what you were talking about?

Alan: We were talking about royal dynasties and aristocracies that rule over peoples. They're viewed from the peoples' standpoint as belonging to them but in reality they're not, because these rulers have never interbred with the people they rule over.

Jackie: Are they the ones you said that had red hair?

Alan: In Egypt they were. They have opened some of the tombs there and actually found the shreds of red hair and the black wigs that they wore on top of it.

Jackie: And blue eyes and green eyes?

Alan: Yes, and you'll see that in many of their statues in fact to the higher pharaohs and the nobility.

Jackie: In Egypt? That doesn't fit – you've already said that the rulers are never the same nationality as those they rule over, but that sounds like the white race.

Alan: It's definitely a white race, and again it goes back into the legends of the super-white race that were almost albino in the beginning and that goes back to the ancient mystery religion of the ones who were cast here to the earth and the first bodies they created for themselves were basically pure albino. You find traces of this same story with the Greeks talking about the troglodytes that lived inside caves and inside mountains with the pinkish eyes and the blonde hair and very white skin. Then, of course, in the Old Testament they use the same term but in a different language for troglodytes. They call them the Horites. The Horites were the people who lived in the mountains and in caves in the north of Israel, and the Tribe of Manasseh was given that area next to them and they interbred with the troglodytes and the Tribe of Manasseh, who's emblem, by the way, is the eagle, who hold arrows in one hand and the olive branch in the other. They came back after interbreeding over a century or so with these people. It's a very fierce war-like people who made war on the rest of Israel at one point and they had red hair and blue or green eyes.

Jackie: It's very confusing to me; in all appearance the white race is being done away with. It's being mingled and mixed and if that was the royalty or the elite, what has happened? How did this all get switched around or what am I missing here?

Alan: I think the different races or creeds you might say were interbred until they obtained those specific races, including what we think of as the white race. Not the actual troglodytes or these albino types or the ones that we see visibly as the elite but the originators of the ones who created their own bodies that were cast to earth. I think they created the different races and the white man was to be the worker bee.

Jackie: If they were white, is that God creating man in his image?

Alan: Oh no. This wasn't God creating man.

Jackie: If they were the gods or so-called gods and they created a white race to be the laborers, that sounds just like that thing in the Bible that says in the beginning let us make man in our image. Does that have anything to do with that?

Alan: Very probably, because I have no doubt that that particular religion was put out there as a control mechanism and over the bulk of the people and for an esoteric religion, for those 'in the know'.

Jackie: How it is the people who claim and believe the white man is the true "chosen"? They've done bloodline studies or they've studied under somebody who gave them bloodline studies, and they have deduced and concluded without a doubt in their own minds that the chosen ones are the real Hebrews, the real Israelites. Where do they come up with the bloodlines that would trace the "white race" back to the people that are allegedly of the Anglo-Saxon Nordic race? Is there evidence of that? Is there evidence that some of those tribes over there at that time were white?

Alan: Judging from today – when you compare present DNA samples with people from the Middle East there's really

no connection.

Jackie: There is no connection. Well, they believe that those lost tribes were the real chosen and migrated out of that area and that today that is us.

Alan: Yes, I've heard that same story. In fact they also claimed that on the exodus from Egypt, some of them left much earlier and left by ship and they were also supposedly some of the white ones.

Jackie: Have you read historical information that would confirm that?

Alan: It's so mixed with legend at that stage that it's hard to get any proof. You get many believers because they want to believe it but the actual evidence is very hard to pick up on.

Jackie: You want to get into the 'chosen one'?

Alan: See, all religions are elitist to begin with because it doesn't matter who you're following you believe that you've been chosen to follow it and you're now one of the chosen, whether you're Buddhist even.

Jackie: In the Old Testament Jehovah or Yahweh has said that "when I made a covenant with Abraham and Jacob and Isaac he knew me only as Lord God Almighty, but you know me by the name Jehovah. I'm going to take you to be my people and I will be to you a god".

Alan: Yes, it's a selection process by someone who claims to be a god. As you say, a god, and in the present day mystery religion as in the ancient one. It's the same one those that attain supposedly all of the experiences of the degrees literally call themselves gods, so in a sense something, I'm sure somebody did appear to them and say yes I'm your new god. You have the qualities of the followers I want and I'll let you into the secrets basically. It's never been any different. In present-day Kabbalism, anyone who gets to the top in any profession, even money-lending, if you were the top man you have achieved godhood in the Kabbalah.

Jackie: I'm focusing on the fact that a lot of people who take the Bible or the Old Testament all the way to the back covers, that every word in it is inspired word of God and that our creator, the creator of all **that is** would choose a particular group of people. That is so insane to me.

Alan: Well, it is insane, because it's nonsense. What you're getting there is the beginning really of a system being born and a mystery religion which would run the system from behind. That's what that was.

Jackie: These chosen people were told that they were going to rule every inch of land that their feet step on and that kings will bow to their feet and strangers will tend their vineyards; and for a "Christian" to even want people bowing to you and carrying you here and there. It also said there that "you will loan to nations and borrow from none" and that just doesn't fit.

Alan: It does if you're into creating a take-over corporation; and that's all it is, a take-over corporation.

Jackie: You mean Jehovah took over from another god?

Alan: Whoever came up with the idea had a good idea of the take-over business.

Jackie: Are you saying that the priesthood battled within themselves within their ranks?

Alan: There's no doubt that the priesthood knew; things did not begin with the Hebrews. The world has been here much, much longer. It's been through many empires lost in time and lost in history and there have been many bids by the evil-doers, you might call them, on the planet to take the whole world into their own control and under their own control for complete and total control, as you see happening today. However, 'something', the real creator, always steps in at the grand finale and seems to lay them low again and hence they go into hiding. They go back into the mystery

religions because they are hunted. They have to keep secrecy, and they work steadily and patiently inter-generationally for again many thousands of years to try to take over the whole thing again. This is their history.

Jackie: When you say "the real creator steps in," that's saying that our creator actively gets involved in what's going on. That's beyond my ability to comprehend.

Alan: Long before the so-called mystery religions, it was said that everyone on earth, the natural people who lived here could converse freely on a one-to-one basis with their creator. There was no priesthood, and eventually over a period of time this creator left the world running like a clock basically. Then they claim that there was a war between these other beings and the creator and these beings were cast here and they are the ones who started the whole ball rolling of trying to conquer everything through the use of science basically, leading to a definite end where they would control everything in the world, on the world and ultimately above the world, which is part of their main goal as well. They have tried at least seven times according to the Brahmans to do this, but the secret is that the creator himself puts his fate into the lives of some people during that period. In other words, if there's something worth saving here or changing he will come back and change it. This was written about in religions pre-existing the Hebrews.

Jackie: Wherever this thing originated, because what it's saying then is that the Creator comes and goes, and if that source of all *that is* is within everything, the creator can't go anywhere. The creator is.

Alan: What they used to say too is the impulses or thought or even your own spirit basically which comes to you if your soul is searching for it, emerges with you into one, body, soul and spirit then you are basically now in tune with the emanations that come from the creator. That's how they used to phrase it.

Jackie: But then if every cell in our body is a part of creation then life would just be. It wouldn't have to be something that we would call down or call in. I mean we can certainly deny it. We can turn our back on it figuratively of course but we cannot be separated from our creator.

Alan: We can actually cut ourselves off from the emanations.

Jackie: In other words, by denying it and cutting ourselves off from it; it isn't that the Creator goes somewhere, it's that we make a choice.

Alan: We do make a choice.

Jackie: We make a choice to not be consciously aware that the creator is within us and there's nothing that's going to change that. Whether we believe it or not it doesn't change it and I do understand that for the individual that doesn't believe that or know it then it would be a separation because the separation is in the mind.

Alan: Yes, it's a choice, as I say.

Jackie: I then can understand we would be humming along at a totally different 'vibratory level' so to speak and so therefore at that level there would probably be no sense, no awareness of the connection. I don't grasp it any other way. That's the only thing that makes any sense. So this is their story then of their history?

Alan: They put a certain spin on things since they write most of the histories. They will also let certain truths out, but with a different spin on it. That's the reasons for the wherefores or whatever to themselves. However, the fact is they are always terrified during the "grand finale" as they call it where they build their Towers of Babel and whether the 'one' which is the tower or the UN, which is the French for the one, it's all the same things. It's a boast of their virility through the generations and by that they also mean the spiritual virility they claim that they have. Through their own will power they have planned the world for thousands of years and are now achieving their goal.

Jackie: And their will power is not stronger than ours?

Alan: It certainly isn't. In fact, for some reason or another, they have much less really real power, you might say.

Jackie: Because they're misusing it, aren't they?

Alan: It's more than just that. You can achieve "spiritual awareness," you might say, by yourself. If your soul is seeking it, you will achieve it; or you can try and take the short-cut of the world, which is to join a freemasonic society in one of its many thousands of names and try and get it by degrees, which is basically taking entities into you with each degree that you take. These entities, since they are the ones who were cast here in the first place, they are imprisoned here, so their prison is the world. Therefore, they have a certain amount of power within the world, not total power but they can't go beyond the world. That's what I would like to say. They are imprisoned. They cannot go beyond the world. That's why their boast is always to conquer space and rise higher than the Creator, because this world and its atmosphere is their prison.

Jackie: You had said one time that the creatures that we see that we believe are in control believe that they are gods and that the ones who actually are in control know of the power that is within each and everyone of us, because they know that there is a higher power way beyond this physical earth and they're scared to death that too many people might wake up to the fact that we don't have to twist ourselves in a pretzel and pray to a saint or pray to Mary to communicate with our Creator, and that it is within us. See that is the message that Jesus was trying to get across.

Alan: He also taught the main way to do it is through basically self-analysis of one's life.

Jackie: Know yourself.

Alan: Yes, and it's an ongoing thing all through your life; and strangely enough, it's when you're looking at yourself that spiritual awareness comes to you, because sincerity is needed for it to occur.

Jackie: We're looking at ourselves because we want to walk in that path that was laid down before us and shown to us. I'm looking at it right now, Psalm 139: *"Search me Father. Know my heart. Test me. Know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offense way in me and lead me in the way everlasting."* That is my fervent prayer.

Alan: However, sincerity is needed for that to occur. When people join Masonic-type societies and go through formulas and rituals where you sort of earn your degree or your demon as you work your way up there, and you get the fruits of the world through unmerited favor, you get the job, you get the business, you get, et cetera, et cetera. That's for the people who belong to this world. They have chosen that, so any powers they receive through even the demonic influences that are involved in it, don't have the power of the Creator that's within, and is also given to you by the Creator. They don't have that same kind of power.

Jackie: When they talk about the Creator coming back, the high hosts of heaven, spiritual beings that are not incarnated into this physical world, being one with Creator, and maybe being part of a protective shield, that is really in a sense saying the same thing, isn't it?

Alan: It's similar.

Jackie: The Creator coming back, because the Creator can't leave.

Alan: Well, the Creator can be anywhere. This is only one of many existences, really. We're all in Plato's Cave here. You know Plato's Cave, the allegory about being born a cave and it has it's own theories as to what this cave is and it's their whole world and so everything that they learn is related to this cave. Our whole culture, history, religion and so on has been given to us and keeps us in a mind-set where we're so limited to anything beyond it. In fact, if you leave the cave you still try and relate new things that you see and experience back to that cave. That's what you find today people still, as they learn about the myth-makers of organized religion, they still try to find a view of life that still fits somehow with that view of that cave and, because of that, it stops them from really seeing what is really there or the other possibilities that are outside of this. It's like everything you look at today is just composed of vibrations and different frequencies. The lower the frequency the more solid it appears. The higher the frequency the more light and transparent it seems, and time itself is simply matter, which is this cave in motion.

Jackie: In other words, time is now, and that is a concept that I can intellectualize, but I don't experience that.

Alan: Time seems to us to be going in one direction, although we have memory of time past. Because we have fixed laws here does not mean that, outside of this cave, those laws apply. Basically, if you were to go faster than the speed of how matter is traveling through space and what we are used to, where would you end up? Would you still end up in a further part of that same space or would you enter into a new dimension, you see? Really, past and future are simply dimensions. One exists ghostly because it's in the past, and one sometimes bright but still a little dim because it's yet to come.

Jackie: Do you think that the possibility is that what happens in time, right now, on every single dimension, affects every other dimension?

Alan: I'm sure it does.

Jackie: I think it probably does. You know what that calls to us, Alan, that everything we do, right now, means everything. Right now is what matters because it affects everything. It is like we had talked about all of us how we feel separate because we have these separate bodies and yet we are all one and we are all of one mind and you said this one time and I loved it. I could literally see it. A thought that we have or a word that we speak right here because it is in the mind and we are all of one mind. Somebody on the other side of the earth would get that thought.

Alan: Again, the controllers know this themselves, and they practice this. Arnold Toynbee, who was a philosopher and a teacher for Rhodes Scholars and very active in creating global governance, gave a speech in Denmark in 1932 and he said "a thought that originates in someone's mind at the moment, an original thought is instantly broadcast all over the world." He said, people who are naturally (we're all psychic he said) and that's something they try to stop people from thinking about. He said that people all over the world will pick up that thought out of the ether as soon as it's thought instantly and that thought can influence them in their lives from then on, if it's an original creative type of thought. It goes back to what we spoke about earlier, how they've conditioned the public through the trick of the elect, which is electric, to get up in the morning and listen to radio and noise, going to work with that radio on, and watch TV at night and get downloaded with programs, but they don't sit in silence and simply think, and that's intentional. The world we're living in today was planned that way because to totally control the world and everyone in it, you must have a predictable society where everyone is predictable. Each individual is predictable. The enemy of global governance (which is really global slavery), the enemy is individualism. The individual is the enemy and the creative individual is the number one enemy, and it's those who can use their mind and who can go into realms within their mind and broadcast thoughts which are picked up, and you find it out in your own life, because people in your own company will suddenly say what you just thought. That's common the more you get experience within it. Therefore, they're terrified of this happening because they will start losing control.

Jackie: And they do not resonate to the love vibration.

Alan: They do not have any love in them. In fact, they are creatures of instinct. They're parasites too, because they could not exist outside of this system they've created.

Jackie: They exist on the negative emotions vibrations that they create within us and they suck it up. They live on it.

Alan: When you go into history you should ask yourself why hasn't one generation had a full generation from birth to death without war, without a plague coming upon them, a famine being forced generally because of a war, threat of economic collapse, et cetera, et cetera? This is all intentional because to keep power and maintain power you must always create the chaos. Fear and anger are the easiest emotions to create. It's much easier to be angry—hatred – same thing.

Jackie: I was listening to a religious broadcast and some man called into the show and said we have to hate. In other words, we're supposed to hate and maybe hate our enemies or something and this pastor said that we can't have love without having hate – and talk about duplicity, but that's pushing it. I have had people ask me sometimes how can I not

hate them. I said I choose not to because I know they want us to hate and they want us to be angry.

Alan: Yes, and it certainly is an emotion which is fed upon. That's why sacrifice was always used so mightily in ancient times. I'm talking about people of course and animals too. They know when they're going to be killed and there's a terror that goes up amongst them, whether it's animal or human, and it's the buildup of the terror prior to the sacrifice that supposedly the deity feeds on. This is still going on today. If you look at the incredible sacrifices to bring global governance that planned World War I, that planned World War II and all the wars since, and the present ongoing ones and the billions of pints of blood that's been spilt for these sacrifices to attain this "oneness" as they call it, it's incredible but it has been done. That's why the United Nations building was built on the largest slaughterhouse in the United States, and that land is all ritually prepared for the UN. So that was no mistake, you know. They need blood and sacrifice, terror and fear before they can build their structure. As I say, we're dealing with this world, with a battle to retain or even find your own individuality rather than conformity – conforming to something that the priests have made for you, which is conformity, and how can people find themselves if they don't even know where to start looking? They go to organized religions hoping to find themselves and they simply become followers of a preset bunch of rules and regulations and dogmas, and they're led right back into the ways of the world and they follow the rules that they're given, which the elite have given them, because all religions are meant to make people obey governments, and it doesn't matter what religion we're talking about here.

Maria: From what I'm understanding is that these secret societies aim to achieving whatever they want to achieve, they need blood sacrifice. And this planet is the planet of duality so if you have a negative you have a positive and I think this choice is individual and your program really makes people aware of the fact that you do choose, even if you say you don't, you just follow whatever road. You do make a choice and people have to understand that.

Alan: If we go into all the Masonic literature, theosophy it's all the same. I mean they're all branches of the same thing. They say there is no such thing ultimately as good or evil, it's simply the way the force or power is applied; and this all comes from the Talmud, initially. The Talmud initially came from Babylon which was the ancient capital of the world, financially and otherwise, and the big question has always been: if that is the case, if it's the same force being applied, can good come out of evil? and this part of the doctrine here that they all believe in. If they plan for instance to have a planned society of the future where everyone will live in habitat areas and conform to this new system that they're bringing in, this new way of living, how do we get the people from where they are now to there? We'll use wars to do it. We could cause famines in rural areas. In other words, they can cause so many negative things which will cause death and harm to countless millions all over the world to achieve their goal, but they will say that out of the evil came good, so the end justified the means. Therefore, in their philosophy there is no such thing as evil, as long as it was planned by them.

Jackie: And their final intent is goodness, no matter how much evil is committed it's because it's for the good. Is that what they say?

Alan: In accordance with their plan, and interestingly enough, there's was a Canadian program on one night and they went into a Hollywood party where Steven Spielberg and a few other producers were partying and they asked three or four of them individually, "do you believe in evil or the devil?" None of them believed in the devil, and Steven Spielberg said it most succinctly. He said "evil is simply a moral judgment on the part of man. It's the same force applied one way or another and that if good can come out of it, then it's only a human judgment to call it evil."

Jackie: Do you know what that reminds me of, and I found it here in the Protocols No. 3, Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion? It's says, "*out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit, will emerge the good of an unshakeable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life.*"

Alan: You'll find that particular type of justification all through all Masonic writings, and that's what they mean by the allegories of understanding nature and the seasons that are opposite each other: your summer and your winter, spring and fall. These are opposites so you learn to use the same forces. That's what they mean, the same force applied to a certain point will have disastrous effects on those who it does effect, but out of it will come a next season basically as long as they plan it that way. H.G. Wells, who was a main proponent and a spokesman for the Fabian Society and the British Secret Service and the Masonic groups behind them from Cambridge and Oxford Universities, who supplied him

with all the materials for his books, wrote about the first world war before it occurred, and he said it would be with Germany, and he also coined the phrase "*the war to end all wars*".

Jackie: That means it will be war from then on.

Alan: It would be in their terminology certainly. However, not only did the young men have to go out and fight for this war that was supposed to bring in peace for the world, they had to believe that they were going out to fight this war to bring peace to the world, so they were filled with this slogan wherever they went. Right after World War I, in one of his books he said, "We have formed the League of Nations but we haven't got the world at its knees, so we'll have to have another war." This is what you're dealing with. Again, their end justifies the means. Even Albert Pike -- there's a letter in the British Museum for many years -- many letters in the British Museum went missing when they stored them all during World War II, but it is well documented and photographed that he wrote to Lord Rothschild, and Albert Pike was the Pope of Freemasonry for the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, and he talked about the three world wars in the late 1800's. Two with Germany and the final war would be between Zion and Islam, which is going on right now. We're simply living through a planned future or history, you might say. It's all planned in advance and they go through such rigmarole as we watch it unfold, but the fact is it's all planned that way.

Jackie: These are the same creatures that hid away until the next civilization. They've had a long, long time to plan.

Alan: They have. They claim in their own writings, and in the Talmud it says the same thing, that the great plan was born 4,000 BC. I prefer to say that this part of the plan was probably born and *updated* in 4,000 BC. That's why every Masonic lodge has two dates. The one we're used to, plus another one with 4,000 years tacked on to it.

Jackie: Oh yes. Because during the APAC American Israel Public Affairs Committee did the welcoming at the Republican National Convention and they got Mayor Bloomberg from New York up there, and he was literally giving the date as 57 something or 50 something.

Alan: That Rabbi [Stevack] who's on one of the other stations also confirmed that 4,000 BC is what they're told, and after that date in all these Masonic lodges they have the letters A.L., and A.L. stands for Anno Lucifer. It's after the fall of Lucifer and so Lucifer, as Albert Pike said is their god, and Blavatsky from theosophy said the same thing.

Jackie: You said that the god of the Old Testament Jehovah, Yahweh was representative of Lucifer.

Alan: He's the god of the world, and those who follow him benefit from the things of the world.

Jackie: I've pointed out before that everything that they are promised by this god is all of the world, all the riches and the servants, but there is nothing said about the soul, the spirit.

Alan: No. It's all the things of the world and Jehovah certainly blessed, in the Old Testament, everyone regardless of what they did. I mean Jacob even lied to his father and dressed like his brother to get the blessings, so he showed his cunning, an accused liar, and so he was blessed for it, and so that's just like a mafia system. As long as it's done with cunningness, in masonry.

Jackie: God blessed him for cheating his brother out of his inheritance.

Alan: That's right, and lying to his father.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Deceiving his father and he was blessed by Jehovah-Yahweh.

Alan: What they're showing you is this system and how to manipulate the system for your own benefit.

Jackie: That's why people take such liberties and justify it, as slavery has already been justified, because in the Old Testament slavery was accepted.

Alan: Oh sure. The word money comes from MON, which is Aramaic for man. You counted your 'MONEy' by the heads that you owned. The way of the world is in the Old Testament, and you certainly gained the things of the world if you followed this lord of the world. Another thing people seem to miss is Jesus, whom they claim to follow, exposed the deception of the secret gods when he said to the rabbis "you are of your father, the devil," and that's another word for Satan, for Lucifer.

Jackie: And their father of course was god Jehovah, their god, their creator, and it just doesn't somehow seem to register with some people. We're out of time again; we're now at the hour. "Out of time," that's a silly saying, isn't it?

Alan: The 60 minutes came from Babylon.

n spirit basically which comes to you if your soul is searching for it, emerges with you into one, body, soul and spirit then you are basically now in tune with the emanations that come from the creator. That's how they used to phrase it.

Jackie: But then if every cell in our body is a part of creation then life would just be. It wouldn't have to be something that we would call down or call in. I mean we can certainly deny it. We can turn our back on it figuratively of course but we cannot be separated from our creator.

Alan: We can actually cut ourselves off from the emanations.

Jackie: In other words, by denying it and cutting ourselves off from it; it isn't that the Creator goes somewhere, it's that we make a choice.

Alan: We do make a choice.

Jackie: We make a choice to not be consciously aware that the creator is within us and there's nothing that's going to change that. Whether we believe it or not it doesn't change it and I do understand that for the individual that doesn't believe that or know it then it would be a separation because the separation is in the mind.

Alan: Yes, it's a choice, as I say.

Jackie: I then can understand we would be humming along at a totally different 'vibratory level' so to speak and so therefore at that level there would probably be no sense, no awareness of the connection. I don't grasp it any other way. That's the only thing that makes any sense. So this is their story then of their history?

Alan: They put a certain spin on things since they write most of the histories. They will also let certain truths out, but with a different spin on it. That's the reasons for the wherefores or whatever to themselves. However, the fact is they are always terrified during the "grand finale" as they call it where they build their Towers of Babel and whether the 'one' which is the tower or the UN, which is the French for the one, it's all the same things. It's a boast of their virility through the generations and by that they also mean the spiritual virility they claim that they have. Through their own will power they have planned the world for thousands of years and are now achieving their goal.

Jackie: And their will power is not stronger than ours?

Alan: It certainly isn't. In fact, for some reason or another, they have much less really real power, you might say.

Jackie: Because they're misusing it, aren't they?

Alan: It's more than just that. You can achieve "spiritual awareness," you might say, by yourself. If your soul is seeking it, you will achieve it; or you can try and take the short-cut of the world, which is to join a freemasonic society in one of its many thousands of names and try and get it by degrees, which is basically taking entities into you with each degree that you take. These entities, since they are the ones who were cast here in the first place, they are imprisoned here, so their prison is the world. Therefore, they have a certain amount of power within the world, not total power but they can't go beyond the world. That's what I would like to say. They are imprisoned. They cannot go beyond the world. That's

why their boast is always to conquer space and rise higher than the Creator, because this world and its atmosphere is their prison.

Jackie: You had said one time that the creatures that we see that we believe are in control believe that they are gods and that the ones who actually are in control know of the power that is within each and everyone of us, because they know that there is a higher power way beyond this physical earth and they're scared to death that too many people might wake up to the fact that we don't have to twist ourselves in a pretzel and pray to a saint or pray to Mary to communicate with our Creator, and that it is within us. See that is the message that Jesus was trying to get across.

Alan: He also taught the main way to do it is through basically self-analysis of one's life.

Jackie: Know yourself.

Alan: Yes, and it's an ongoing thing all through your life; and strangely enough, it's when you're looking at yourself that spiritual awareness comes to you, because sincerity is needed for it to occur.

Jackie: We're looking at ourselves because we want to walk in that path that was laid down before us and shown to us. I'm looking at it right now, Psalm 139: *"Search me Father. Know my heart. Test me. Know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offense way in me and lead me in the way everlasting."* That is my fervent prayer.

Alan: However, sincerity is needed for that to occur. When people join Masonic-type societies and go through formulas and rituals where you sort of earn your degree or your demon as you work your way up there, and you get the fruits of the world through unmerited favor, you get the job, you get the business, you get, et cetera, et cetera. That's for the people who belong to this world. They have chosen that, so any powers they receive through even the demonic influences that are involved in it, don't have the power of the Creator that's within, and is also given to you by the Creator. They don't have that same kind of power.

Jackie: When they talk about the Creator coming back, the high hosts of heaven, spiritual beings that are not incarnated into this physical world, being one with Creator, and maybe being part of a protective shield, that is really in a sense saying the same thing, isn't it?

Alan: It's similar.

Jackie: The Creator coming back, because the Creator can't leave.

Alan: Well, the Creator can be anywhere. This is only one of many existences, really. We're all in Plato's Cave here. You know Plato's Cave, the allegory about being born a cave and it has its own theories as to what this cave is and it's their whole world and so everything that they learn is related to this cave. Our whole culture, history, religion and so on has been given to us and keeps us in a mind-set where we're so limited to anything beyond it. In fact, if you leave the cave you still try and relate new things that you see and experience back to that cave. That's what you find today people still, as they learn about the myth-makers of organized religion, they still try to find a view of life that still fits somehow with that view of that cave and, because of that, it stops them from really seeing what is really there or the other possibilities that are outside of this. It's like everything you look at today is just composed of vibrations and different frequencies. The lower the frequency the more solid it appears. The higher the frequency the more light and transparent it seems, and time itself is simply matter, which is this cave in motion.

Jackie: In other words, time is now, and that is a concept that I can intellectualize, but I don't experience that.

Alan: Time seems to us to be going in one direction, although we have memory of time past. Because we have fixed laws here does not mean that, outside of this cave, those laws apply. Basically, if you were to go faster than the speed of how matter is traveling through space and what we are used to, where would you end up? Would you still end up in a further part of that same space or would you enter into a new dimension, you see? Really, past and future are simply dimensions. One exists ghostly because it's in the past, and one sometimes bright but still a little dim because it's yet to come.

Jackie: Do you think that the possibility is that what happens in time, right now, on every single dimension, affects every other dimension?

Alan: I'm sure it does.

Jackie: I think it probably does. You know what that calls to us, Alan, that everything we do, right now, means everything. Right now is what matters because it affects everything. It is like we had talked about all of us how we feel separate because we have these separate bodies and yet we are all one and we are all of one mind and you said this one time and I loved it. I could literally see it. A thought that we have or a word that we speak right here because it is in the mind and we are all of one mind. Somebody on the other side of the earth would get that thought.

Alan: Again, the controllers know this themselves, and they practice this. Arnold Toynbee, who was a philosopher and a teacher for Rhodes Scholars and very active in creating global governance, gave a speech in Denmark in 1932 and he said "a thought that originates in someone's mind at the moment, an original thought is instantly broadcast all over the world." He said, people who are naturally (we're all psychic he said) and that's something they try to stop people from thinking about. He said that people all over the world will pick up that thought out of the ether as soon as it's thought instantly and that thought can influence them in their lives from then on, if it's an original creative type of thought. It goes back to what we spoke about earlier, how they've conditioned the public through the trick of the elect, which is electric, to get up in the morning and listen to radio and noise, going to work with that radio on, and watch TV at night and get downloaded with programs, but they don't sit in silence and simply think, and that's intentional. The world we're living in today was planned that way because to totally control the world and everyone in it, you must have a predictable society where everyone is predictable. Each individual is predictable. The enemy of global governance (which is really global slavery), the enemy is individualism. The individual is the enemy and the creative individual is the number one enemy, and it's those who can use their mind and who can go into realms within their mind and broadcast thoughts which are picked up, and you find it out in your own life, because people in your own company will suddenly say what you just thought. That's common the more you get experience within it. Therefore, they're terrified of this happening because they will start losing control.

Jackie: And they do not resonate to the love vibration.

Alan: They do not have any love in them. In fact, they are creatures of instinct. They're parasites too, because they could not exist outside of this system they've created.

Jackie: They exist on the negative emotions vibrations that they create within us and they suck it up. They live on it.

Alan: When you go into history you should ask yourself why hasn't one generation had a full generation from birth to death without war, without a plague coming upon them, a famine being forced generally because of a war, threat of economic collapse, et cetera, et cetera? This is all intentional because to keep power and maintain power you must always create the chaos. Fear and anger are the easiest emotions to create. It's much easier to be angry—hatred – same thing.

Jackie: I was listening to a religious broadcast and some man called into the show and said we have to hate. In other words, we're supposed to hate and maybe hate our enemies or something and this pastor said that we can't have love without having hate – and talk about duplicity, but that's pushing it. I have had people ask me sometimes how can I not hate them. I said I choose not to because I know they want us to hate and they want us to be angry.

Alan: Yes, and it certainly is an emotion which is fed upon. That's why sacrifice was always used so mightily in ancient times. I'm talking about people of course and animals too. They know when they're going to be killed and there's a terror that goes up amongst them, whether it's animal or human, and it's the buildup of the terror prior to the sacrifice that supposedly the deity feeds on. This is still going on today. If you look at the incredible sacrifices to bring global governance that planned World War I, that planned World War II and all the wars since, and the present ongoing ones and the billions of pints of blood that's been spilt for these sacrifices to attain this "oneness" as they call it, it's incredible but it has been done. That's why the United Nations building was built on the largest slaughterhouse in the United

States, and that land is all ritually prepared for the UN. So that was no mistake, you know. They need blood and sacrifice, terror and fear before they can build their structure. As I say, we're dealing with this world, with a battle to retain or even find your own individuality rather than conformity – conforming to something that the priests have made for you, which is conformity, and how can people find themselves if they don't even know where to start looking? They go to organized religions hoping to find themselves and they simply become followers of a preset bunch of rules and regulations and dogmas, and they're led right back into the ways of the world and they follow the rules that they're given, which the elite have given them, because all religions are meant to make people obey governments, and it doesn't matter what religion we're talking about here.

Maria: From what I'm understanding is that these secret societies aim to achieving whatever they want to achieve, they need blood sacrifice. And this planet is the planet of duality so if you have a negative you have a positive and I think this choice is individual and your program really makes people aware of the fact that you do choose, even if you say you don't, you just follow whatever road. You do make a choice and people have to understand that.

Alan: If we go into all the Masonic literature, theosophy it's all the same. I mean they're all branches of the same thing. They say there is no such thing ultimately as good or evil, it's simply the way the force or power is applied; and this all comes from the Talmud, initially. The Talmud initially came from Babylon which was the ancient capital of the world, financially and otherwise, and the big question has always been: if that is the case, if it's the same force being applied, can good come out of evil? and this part of the doctrine here that they all believe in. If they plan for instance to have a planned society of the future where everyone will live in habitat areas and conform to this new system that they're bringing in, this new way of living, how do we get the people from where they are now to there? We'll use wars to do it. We could cause famines in rural areas. In other words, they can cause so many negative things which will cause death and harm to countless millions all over the world to achieve their goal, but they will say that out of the evil came good, so the end justified the means. Therefore, in their philosophy there is no such thing as evil, as long as it was planned by them.

Jackie: And their final intent is goodness, no matter how much evil is committed it's because it's for the good. Is that what they say?

Alan: In accordance with their plan, and interestingly enough, there's was a Canadian program on one night and they went into a Hollywood party where Steven Spielberg and a few other producers were partying and they asked three or four of them individually, "do you believe in evil or the devil?" None of them believed in the devil, and Steven Spielberg said it most succinctly. He said "evil is simply a moral judgment on the part of man. It's the same force applied one way or another and that if good can come out of it, then it's only a human judgment to call it evil."

Jackie: Do you know what that reminds me of, and I found it here in the Protocols No. 3, Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion? It says, "*out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit, will emerge the good of an unshakeable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life.*"

Alan: You'll find that particular type of justification all through all Masonic writings, and that's what they mean by the allegories of understanding nature and the seasons that are opposite each other: your summer and your winter, spring and fall. These are opposites so you learn to use the same forces. That's what they mean, the same force applied to a certain point will have disastrous effects on those who it does effect, but out of it will come a next season basically as long as they plan it that way. H.G. Wells, who was a main proponent and a spokesman for the Fabian Society and the British Secret Service and the Masonic groups behind them from Cambridge and Oxford Universities, who supplied him with all the materials for his books, wrote about the first world war before it occurred, and he said it would be with Germany, and he also coined the phrase "*the war to end all wars*".

Jackie: That means it will be war from then on.

Alan: It would be in their terminology certainly. However, not only did the young men have to go out and fight for this war that was supposed to bring in peace for the world, they had to believe that they were going out to fight this war to bring peace to the world, so they were filled with this slogan wherever they went. Right after World War I, in one of his books he said, "We have formed the League of Nations but we haven't got the world at its knees, so we'll have to have

another war." This is what you're dealing with. Again, their end justifies the means. Even Albert Pike -- there's a letter in the British Museum for many years -- many letters in the British Museum went missing when they stored them all during World War II, but it is well documented and photographed that he wrote to Lord Rothschild, and Albert Pike was the Pope of Freemasonry for the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, and he talked about the three world wars in the late 1800's. Two with Germany and the final war would be between Zion and Islam, which is going on right now. We're simply living through a planned future or history, you might say. It's all planned in advance and they go through such rigmarole as we watch it unfold, but the fact is it's all planned that way.

Jackie: These are the same creatures that hid away until the next civilization. They've had a long, long time to plan.

Alan: They have. They claim in their own writings, and in the Talmud it says the same thing, that the great plan was born 4,000 BC. I prefer to say that this part of the plan was probably born and *updated* in 4,000 BC. That's why every Masonic lodge has two dates. The one we're used to, plus another one with 4,000 years tacked on to it.

Jackie: Oh yes. Because during the APAC American Israel Public Affairs Committee did the welcoming at the Republican National Convention and they got Mayor Bloomberg from New York up there, and he was literally giving the date as 57 something or 50 something.

Alan: That Rabbi [Stevack] who's on one of the other stations also confirmed that 4,000 BC is what they're told, and after that date in all these Masonic lodges they have the letters A.L., and A.L. stands for Anno Lucifer. It's after the fall of Lucifer and so Lucifer, as Albert Pike said is their god, and Blavatsky from theosophy said the same thing.

Jackie: You said that the god of the Old Testament Jehovah, Yahweh was representative of Lucifer.

Alan: He's the god of the world, and those who follow him benefit from the things of the world.

Jackie: I've pointed out before that everything that they are promised by this god is all of the world, all the riches and the servants, but there is nothing said about the soul, the spirit.

Alan: No. It's all the things of the world and Jehovah certainly blessed, in the Old Testament, everyone regardless of what they did. I mean Jacob even lied to his father and dressed like his brother to get the blessings, so he showed his cunning, an accused liar, and so he was blessed for it, and so that's just like a mafia system. As long as it's done with cunningness, in masonry.

Jackie: God blessed him for cheating his brother out of his inheritance.

Alan: That's right, and lying to his father.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Deceiving his father and he was blessed by Jehovah-Yahweh.

Alan: What they're showing you is this system and how to manipulate the system for your own benefit.

Jackie: That's why people take such liberties and justify it, as slavery has already been justified, because in the Old Testament slavery was accepted.

Alan: Oh sure. The word money comes from MON, which is Aramaic for man. You counted your 'MONEy' by the heads that you owned. The way of the world is in the Old Testament, and you certainly gained the things of the world if you followed this lord of the world. Another thing people seem to miss is Jesus, whom they claim to follow, exposed the deception of the secret gods when he said to the rabbis "you are of your father, the devil," and that's another word for Satan, for Lucifer.

Jackie: And their father of course was god Jehovah, their god, their creator, and it just doesn't somehow seem to register with some people. We're out of time again; we're now at the hour. "Out of time," that's a silly saying, isn't it?

Alan: The 60 minutes came from Babylon.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 6, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is the 6th of December in the year 2004. This is my brother's birthday who's passed over and this is the day before Pearl Harbor, isn't it folks? It just occurred to me as I was giving that date. We have a wonderful guest with us tonight. However, I want to share a spiritual message before we get started here. I got this as an email folks and it was so beautiful and so touching I wanted to share it with you tonight. It's titled "*Now That's God.*"

"It was one of the hottest days of the dry season. We had not seen rain in almost a month. The crops were dying. Cows had stopped giving milk. The creeks and streams were long gone back into the earth. It was a dry season that would bankrupt several farmers before it was through. Every day, my husband and his brothers would go about the arduous process of trying to get water to the fields. Lately this process had involved taking a truck to the local water rendering plant and filling it up with water. But severe rationing had cut everyone off. If we didn't see some rain soon...we would lose everything. It was on this day that I learned the true lesson of sharing and witnessed the only miracle I have ever seen with my own eyes. I was in the kitchen making lunch for my husband and his brothers when I saw my six-year-old son, Billy, walking toward the woods. He wasn't walking with the usual carefree abandon of a youth but with a serious purpose. I could only see his back. He was obviously walking with a great effort trying to be as still as possible. Minutes after he disappeared into the woods, he came running out again, toward the house. I went back to making sandwiches; thinking that whatever task he had been doing was completed. However, moments later, he was once again walking in that slow purposeful stride toward the woods. This activity went on for an hour: walking carefully to the woods, running back to the house.

Finally I couldn't take it any longer and I crept out of the house and followed him on his journey (being very careful not to be seen as he was obviously doing important work and didn't need his Mommy checking up on him). He was cupping both hands in front of him as he walked, being very careful not to spill the water he held in them ... maybe two or three tablespoons were held in his tiny hands. I sneaked close as he went into the woods. Branches and thorns slapped his little face, but he did not try to avoid them. He had a much higher purpose. As I leaned in to spy on him, I saw the most amazing sight. Several large deer loomed in front of him. Billy walked right up to them. I almost screamed for him to get away. A huge buck with elaborate antlers was dangerously close. But the buck did not threaten him...he didn't even move as Billy knelt down. And I saw a tiny fawn lying on the ground; obviously suffering from dehydration and heat exhaustion, lift its head with great effort to lap up the water cupped in my beautiful boy's hand.

When the water was gone, Billy jumped up to run back to the house and I hid behind a tree. I followed him back to the house to a spigot to which we had shut off the water. Billy opened it all the way up and a small trickle began to creep out. He knelt there, letting the drip, drip slowly fill up his makeshift "cup," as the sun beat down on his little back. And it came clear to me: The trouble he had gotten into for playing with the hose the week before. The lecture he had received about the importance of not wasting water. That was the reason he didn't ask me to help him. It took almost twenty minutes for the drops to fill his hands. When he stood up and began the trek back, I was there in front of him.

His little eyes just filled with tears. "I'm not wasting," was all he said. As he began his walk, I joined him...with a small pot of water from the kitchen. I let him tend to the fawn. I stayed away. It was his job. I stood on the edge of the woods watching the most beautiful heart I have ever known working so hard to save another life. As the tears that rolled down my face began to hit the ground, other drops...and more drops...and more suddenly joined them. I looked up at the sky. It was as if God, himself, was weeping with pride.

Some will probably say that this was all just a huge coincidence. Those miracles don't really exist. That it was bound to rain sometime. And I can't argue with that... I'm not going to try. All I can say is that the rain that came that day saved our farm...just like the actions of one little boy saved another.

And whoever wrote this, there's no author, folks. It says "I don't know if anyone will read this but I have to send it out to honor the memory of my beautiful Billy, who was taken from me much too soon... But not before showing me the true face of God, in a little, sun burned body."

Isn't that beautiful and I hope that you appreciated that and felt it folks as much as I did and our guest this evening, Alan, thank you for your patience here tonight dear. Hello. I've lost our guest folks and you know what I'm going to have to do? I tell you what happened. I think when I called in we were late calling in and I think that I didn't click Alan in on with us. So what I'm going to do is play music for you here. Oh, I can't. I'm going to have to click offline folks to

get Alan back so maybe if Nicholas or somebody at WFAR is listening. I'll be right back, folks. And this is wonderful but we are on the air. Okay?

Alan: I really don't think we were on the air before. There was music playing on that station.

Jackie: All right. Well we're going to find out, aren't we?

Alan: Well, this is what Eleanor was talking about with her jinxes.

Jackie: The jinxes. This has been quite an evening, hasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It has.

Jackie: And you know I have told a few people that you were going to be on with us tonight and my goodness I wonder – if we weren't on shortwave, Alan, I can't believe I wouldn't have been getting calls. What I'm going to do right now folks, if you're listening on shortwave and we only need one call, but we need somebody to call. Let us know if we've been on shortwave for the past half hour, because, according to Alan, he said that there's only music that has been playing on the shortwave. We've got about a minute and a half delay from WFAR to the shortwave so we should be getting a call. I'd like to know if we have been on the air because we've covered some really important topics.

Alan, is the possible for you and I to begin a conversation that we started at the top of this hour? Now we have no static and then we could continue it tomorrow night.

Alan: I'll try and reiterate how the conversation tonight began and basically I was talking about how shortwave was set-up in the United States and I think in the Toronto Star about a year ago there was a little bit of history of how the public shortwave was set-up. It was basically set-up by the CIA who setup Christian front groups at the time to combat communism and communist broadcasts from the Soviet Union. I've always suspected that the CIA hadn't quite let it all go and I'm more convinced of that today because over the last four years or so in shortwave we have had a creation of "superstars," you might say, professional speakers who have come in and taken over the airwaves and have become the sole dispensers to most people. These people come out of nowhere basically. They definitely shot to the top, tremendous backing. They knew how to speak on radio. There was no dead airtime and they became the sole dispensers of information to the public. If you look at the way their operations work, they have three minutes of talk and then three or four minutes of commercials, so it's a tremendous business at the same time, but the main problem is these people have become superstars in the minds of the followers, you might say, and they are shaping the minds of all those out there. It puts me in mind of Albert Pike of the freemasons who said that whenever the people need a leader we shall supply them; and I think that's being done and they've supplanted all of the people who did real hard work and investigations over the many years and reduced themselves to poverty in the process. Now these superstars come in and begin to use the same information and then start bending it off in a different direction, and that's been the ancient technique of the elite to subvert truth.

Jackie: In other words, they tell the truth but it's truth that it's okay for them to tell?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. A superstar must always have a little bit more than the general public can get their hands on and that elevates them above all the rest of the truth seekers, you see, and the listeners don't know. They don't think about it. They just say my God this person is far brighter than the rest; and before they know it, they've given our allegiance to this person – and when you give allegiance to a person, you've just given away your own powers of reason and discrimination.

Jackie: Well, as we've already discussed, I don't know what happened tonight. I apologize that you've missed the first 30 minutes of this broadcast because there is no recording of it. Not at WFAR. Not on my tape machine and no place, so it's very difficult to try to recreate a conversation, but what we were talking about when you mentioned this, Alan, I was thinking of a specific talk show team and what I'm saying is public information because it came right off of public document on the internet. This talk show team had in their sales tax report reported their income between 1 to \$2.5 million. That's a lot of money.

Alan: It certainly is for these hardworking patriots there.

Jackie: Yes it is and then of course I probably sound like all the rest when I say Sweet Liberty is brought to you by you. It's listener sponsored and I could not afford to have this broadcast four nights a week. In fact that's why we're down to three nights a week but it has been our listeners for 6-1/2 years and without our listeners this broadcast wouldn't be on so there's no backing here and I don't make money from the broadcast. In fact, there have been lots of people who have said well why don't you sell things? I said that's not why I'm doing radio. It has nothing to do with that.

Alan: It's not a business as far as you're concerned.

Jackie: And our website we get about 300,000 hits a month and I've had people who wanted to advertise on our website and Alan, I don't know. It just seems like and those are the ones I probably would have felt okay advertising for, but I thought when you turn this into a commercial thing it loses its purpose.

Alan: It has to. It's inevitable.

Jackie: It's whole purpose, it loses it.

Alan: Then you have a lot of legalisms creep in there because there's a lot of things you can't say, it may offend, and that's part of it too. That's how the newspapers, initially, long, long ago, were taken over by being told not to print certain things. Corporations would simply say they didn't like what you wrote about whatever, and that's how you tame a person.

Jackie: There's a free newspaper – not a free newspaper, he takes subscriptions here in a county down near Philly and I knew him and I knew the sincerity of his desire to put out truth, but there were things he would put in that newspaper and I would say why did you do that? Well I can't do this because I'll lose all my advertising. So this wonderful newspaper which purpose was originally to print truth, get the truth out to people, he had to stop. There was the guidelines. You've got your boundaries and there are just certain things you better not mention or your going to lose your backing.

Alan: Absolutely. It's very simple to do and you get muzzled and before you know it, you're sort of a Jack and Jill program like the one that's on right now in fact.

Jackie: Jack and Jill?

Alan: Yes, it's highly commercialized.

Jackie: Oh, I thought you were talking about you and me.

Alan: No. There's one program that's on there that they tell you, back in three minutes, back in four minutes and so they have three minutes to talk. They have some guests on as the bait, basically, who will give out some truth but the rest of the time is selling the latest cure-all and they go through one cure-all after another. I guess they get cuts of every sale, but they've been raised again to the superstar status and I'm sure they've swayed a lot of people's minds. They're highly commercialized, too commercialized actually. I think they're probably handled with their handlers.

Jackie: This is one thing that I have talked to. I don't know if I've said it on the air. I think I have, but I know two listeners who've called me personally and they'll say what about this person and I just tell them you have to use your logic and you have to use your reasoning. Who controls the media? When you're syndicated on AM and FM broadcasts you are not going to tell the truth. You wouldn't be allowed to; and shortwave. This broadcast for shortwave alone is \$140 per hour and that doesn't include the \$25 for WFAR, so we're talking \$165 an hour, Alan, and we couldn't handle four days a week because of lack of enough. It wasn't because of lack of support because we certainly have had that for 6-1/2 years, but enough support to keep it going for four nights a week and this is what I have said to these people who ask me. When somebody is broadcasting three to six hours a day, look at the cost. You've got to have big bucks to do

that.

Alan: They're on satellite and they're on the website.

Jackie: They're on internet. They're on satellite. They're on one or two or three shortwave stations. They're on AM stations.

Alan: They all pass each other around as guests on other peoples' programs, so it's a clique.

Jackie: It is a clique and you know what? There was a while there. This was several years back. I wondered how come I never got invited to any of their what they call expos. I really did because I still was somewhat naïve but I knew that I had a message that was important enough that it would be appropriate to invite me. Never once, Alan, did I ever get invited and then when I began to understand a little bit more I thought well okay. They know I'm not compromiseable. I'm not going to compromise and that's just the way it was, so I'm the outsider in a sense.

Alan: If you were not the outsider you'd be one of them and the money would be coming in you see.

Jackie: Yes that's true.

Alan: You'd have no problem and you'd be passed around all their shows.

Jackie: Yes, I would actually get invited as a guest, wouldn't I?

Alan: Yes you would. That's what they've done. They've taken over and squeezed everyone else out. That's an old technique the elite have always used to maintain control and to stop "subversion," as they call it, of any opinions outside their plans.

Jackie: Or maybe facts?

Alan: Well, yes, sure.

Jackie: Not just opinions because everybody has them, but facts, Alan.

Alan: Sure and that's what they've done. It's been done very cleverly, well-financed, well-thought out and the right people have been trained and like Albert Pike said, we supply the leaders. They come in with information that's grabbing, it grabs you, and they have information that no one else can get their hands on initially and they become superstars. All culture is created by training superstars and presenting them to the public.

Jackie: One of the things that I want to say this for our listeners and just occurred to me. It isn't just that the host of a show itself but the guests that they have on sometimes, and not all of them, but when they say that they're an ex-CIA or ex-FBI or ex-Illuminati and they have all kinds of information they're giving you, you have to know they're only giving you what they're allowed to give you because there's not such a thing I don't think as an ex-CIA or maybe FBI. I don't know, but, Alan, these people aren't not going to come out and tell the truth.

Alan: No, they won't.

Jackie: They'll get killed, for God's sake.

Alan: They're under the Official Secrets Act so they mustn't speak about their work for 35 years.

Jackie: And don't you think they haven't been threatened?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean it's ludicrous.

Jackie: But when you have these people come out that oh I was ex-FBI officer and so on. People believe what they're saying.

Alan: It's sad they fall so easily for it, but again, the same guy that said we'd give them their leaders, Albert Pike, said "those that will not use their own powers of reason are meat on the table and beasts of burden."

Jackie: Those who won't use their own power of reason and it is within each and everyone one of us, Alan, that ability to reason, to logic. The intuition when something says there's something wrong with this, you may not know what it is, but if that comes up strongly, you better listen to it. That actually has become the only way I know how to "operate," if you would, is there are times when that intuition hits and I don't know what's wrong, but because it's there I leave it alone. I stick it up on my top left shelf in my mind, "memory banks," if you would, and it has never ever been wrong ever and it always proves itself out and if we could say names but we aren't allowed to.

Alan: It's like the professional DJs, they all sound the same. They have the same fast chatter and all the bells and whistles and chatter, electronic stuff, or songs or something; it's professionally produced. This takes a lot of money, a lot of training and a lot of backup people to put forth. Little Joe on his own cannot do that.

Jackie: We were talking about David Icke, the half hour that our shortwave listeners couldn't hear, and I thought about that again as you said that. In the first place, the name is spelled ICKE, but if you take the E and put it on the front, you've got a good Irish name there, EICK. We talked about I got a postcard from a listener who said that he had asked you questions and he was asking me the same question and he said if his message is true, so what.

Alan: That's the technique. You cannot put someone out there to sway people away from truth without giving that person a lot of the truth. In fact, they come out often with more information as I say that you can get your hands on. You can't find it until they tell you and of course, that's your first clue is how did they get it first? How come it comes to them first, and that's the bait to make the people follow, and then once you start the following—where are they taking us? By the way, remember Eisenhower was called Ike. Ike in German is Oak, like an oak tree. In masonry, that's why you have John Birch, the birch wood, the oak wood, et cetera. They always give a little clue.

Jackie: What does that mean? The tree, the oak, what is that?

Alan: An ash, like the guy who left Congress recently, Ashcroft. That's the House of Ash.

Jackie: Okay, but what does that mean, Alan?

Alan: In the mystery religion or high masonry they have houses they're put into according to their degrees and functions, and you have the birch, the oak and the ash, and of course in the Nordic religions or mythologies, the world tree, Yggdrasil, was an ash tree. You go into Egypt and you find that when Osiris was found by his wife Isis (or wife-sister Isis) he was inside an ash tree.

Jackie: So the tree was worshiped back then?

Alan: Yes and they all had symbology for specific functions. Ash, especially, was the white and of course the pure dynastic races or peoples, the kings and queens were almost albino, so ash being a white type of wood was associated with them.

Jackie: Oh, boy. You know what you're doing? You're opening a can of worms right here. You're talking about the white pure and the albino royalty. I read a book about Queen Elizabeth and they had portraits of her in the book and her face was pure white. What they said in the book was that she had used so much terrible stuff on her face, you know to make up and stuff, she got very pocked-marked, so she began putting this white paste on her face. Do you think that they just said that to justify why she was so white?

Alan: Some of the very, very high inbred people had no melanocytes in their skin (which gives you your tan) and they burned if they went outside in the sun at all, and their eyes were so pale, almost pinkish, and of course in the ancient

legends they were pink.

Jackie: And those were the troglodytes? It is six minutes till, according to my clock, and you will come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Not to interrupt this phase of our conversation, but I would like to complete what we were saying when we were talking about David Icke because as I was saying on the first half of this broadcast that nobody heard, I was very much taken in by him and his information. What I want to do is follow-up on what we had discussed about the fact that when you whip a book out, a book that could take an average person on an even above average two to three years to research, they pop out like pimples.

Alan: He boasts himself that he tours and he lectures seven days per week often.

Jackie: Yes, all over the world.

Alan: At the same time he's dropping these books like you'd throw away handkerchiefs.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 7, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday. It is the 7th of December in the year 2004 and of course today is the anniversary of that day that will live in infamy, folks, the day that Pearl Harbor was intentionally attacked. Well, let's say the orchestration – the attack about Japan on Pearl Harbor was orchestrated to get Americans into the war spirit for the second world war and that isn't what we're talking about tonight, but I did want to acknowledge and mention it and make sure that you all know that what happened on December 7th back in 1941 was a magnificent orchestrated production planned and implemented by these creatures who are already in control of the U.S. government under the President FDR at the time.

Alan Watt is with us tonight and first of all we'll do our spiritual message and this is the one right in front of me from Psalm 139:23-24.

"Search me father, know my heart. Test me. Know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me and lead me in the way everlasting."

And when I say that, I wonder if there are any of us who don't have some offensive ways that we aren't even aware of, folks. I feel that would be the case for me unintentionally of course and last night we had some really weird technical difficulties, unexplainable, and Alan is with us back again this evening. We did get on the air on the shortwave last night at 9:30 right after the half hour break and yet I know a lot of our shortwave listeners gave up because you thought all you were going to hear was music. The thing that amazed me last night is when Alan said that he didn't think we were on the air it was about 20 after or 25 after because all that was being put on shortwave was music. I said no, we must be on the air or our listeners would be ringing the phone off the hook and for some unknown reason the phone did not ring last night. So Alan and I did the first 20 – well, it was about 10 minutes getting him connected and we did about 20 minutes all by ourselves. The way we are going to do this evening, for the sake of those of you who missed all of the broadcast last night, Alan is going to recover some of what he was discussing last night, but I feel it's very relevant and really want you to have the opportunity to hear. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure that we're finally on.

Jackie: Yours is coming loud and clear tonight.

Alan: Yes, well strange things are happening.

Jackie: I know and we reference all of the time about what as an hour and a half before the broadcast.

Alan: The clock is still a few minutes to here so I guess something's happened here.

Jackie: Folks, this really is weird because he was late calling me last night and then tonight I called him and said lets get our clocks synchronized here and he was going to call at five till and immediate right on the hour at 9:00 I was calling Alan to say hurry up and his clock was five minutes slow. Okay, Alan.

Alan: It's the energy crisis here. The batteries.

Jackie: Well at least we can laugh about it, huh? Otherwise, I don't know. Maybe we'd be pulling our hair out.

Alan: Well, that can happen too.

Jackie: One of the things that you talked about last night is that you have observed and heard on different radio broadcasts and we had had conversation on the weekend when you were sharing some of this with me and I felt it was relevant for our listeners to be able to hear your take on this, Alan, if you would be so kind.

Alan: What always gets me, to be honest with you, is that in this system that we are forced to live under, there's so much profit and money to be gained out of human misery. I found that shortwave for years has been in a sense providing alternative remedies for illnesses but now it's become such an incredibly big, big business and quite frankly some of the products which have been sold on the shortwave are just stuff that's been recycled from years ago that didn't work then. Of course, you've got a new generation of people who are in desperate pain or whatever who are willing to try anything and spend the big bucks to try and relieve some of the pain.

Jackie: I don't recall you saying this before, but some of the products that you hear advertised are actually things that didn't work the first go around?

Alan: Yes, that's what happens. They come out with something which is always touted as being brand new and a miracle cure for something or other, and, of course, once you have enough people who have bought it over a course of a year or so, then they know it doesn't work and then they've got something else ready to take over, of course, some other miracle cure. It's an endless cycle of people trying to get pain relief and these characters who are shameless who make incredible profits off their misery and that tends to get to me, that kind of thing. Because it is shameless, you know. It's shameless exploitation of people.

Jackie: See what you're doing right now is speaking generically and I don't know that you even want to, or could, but I suppose if you and I were having a conversation and we had unlimited time I'd be saying give me an example or two.

Alan: I think most of the listeners understand when they hear a product for instance being touted as "incredible," you've got to listen to the legal language that's being used, because they're giving you a legal warning and that's for future court cases. It's not credible, "incredible," you understand?

Jackie: Yes and I've used that word a lot when something seemed awesome or I'd say oh this is just incredible; and that was really the wrong usage of that that would have been.

Alan: Yes, but I think these guys are using it deliberately because technically it's a legal warning that buyer beware, that told you it is incredible, and the same when they use the word "fantastic," you see, fantasia.

Jackie: Fantasy?

Alan: They use this terminology as they sell these products and it's a legal 'off the hook' for them if there's any comeback. They have told you.

Jackie: They have told you it's incredible and fantastic.

Alan: There was one guy, who they've brought him on a few times on the shortwave or one of the main daily shows and this guy would have been raised in the 1800's the snake oil salesman. He comes out with this story that again should only fit into the 1800's, but he's still doing it and making money off of it, and that God gave him the formula for this fantastic soap and wrote it on the wall.

Jackie: It was written on the wall. Steve Jacobsen was visiting and of course Steve is most known for the audio documentaries so to speak that he's did on media mind control and he had actually worked in the advertising industry in New York and he got to realizing that the actual mind control methods that are used to sell. That was what led him to the long research and the tape that he did, but he saw an advertisement in a magazine, a two-page flick advertisement and he started laughing so hard, tears were rolling down his face. He said they're actually now using God to sell a product.

You want to take a call?

Alan: We'll see if it's a complaint.

Jackie: Hello, you're on the air.

George: Yes. I'm on the air right now?

Jackie: Yes you are. Who's calling?

George: This is George calling.

Jackie: Hi, George.

George: I'd like to ask the gentleman a question. I believe he said several weeks back talking about some of the powerful people throughout the world. Is that correct?

Jackie: Yes, probably yes. Do you want to get specific, George?

George: Yes. I believe the conversation went along what I believe in that a few hundred people throughout the world are very culturally related often times by blood, by marriage or business interests or social levels or somewhere in the power structure and they yield tremendous power through the entire world and then the United States.

Jackie: Yes. George, did you have a question?

George: You know that geographically often times these people live very close together such as New York City or some of the resort areas of the world and then you resource – have you ever done any studies to find out how closely they are geographically so they can meet?

Jackie: George, the way we're set up here he can hear your questions, but you're going to have to hang up to hear his answer, dear. It's just the one-part question, is that what you wanted to know?

George: That's part of it. I said that geographically they're close. Also, in analyzing the major businesses throughout the world and in this country, we see that there are a lot monopolies and it seems to me that if we can have a major list of these monopolies in the world, which we could find out this through financial research, that you could put the two together and that this ruling group throughout the world will have a strong control of the business monopolies throughout the entire world.

Jackie: Okay, we'll ask Alan to address that. Okay Alan.

Alan: He's quite right they do. I mean the MO [modus operandi], it's the signs and symptoms of a disease that you look for and the signs and symptoms of this disease are always the same. Ancient Egypt for instance was just a bigger version of Sumer and Babylon and they had the most incredible wealth amongst a few people of nobility and they had also the most incredible poverty living side by side.

Jackie: In Sumer, 6,000 years ago. Now is this information available for people?

Alan: There's been so many records. They're still digging up clay tablets at Sumer with so much information on them. They had receipts. They had the cashless society at one point where they used tokens instead of the gold and so on, almost like a checkbook type society. They've even got receipts at the supermarkets that they went to. They baked the things in clay ovens for 15 minutes and that's how long it took to get your receipt. They found thousands and thousands of shipping receipts for merchants who were putting their goods into ships for export abroad.

Jackie: If they were that far advanced, why wouldn't they have at least had papyrus, paper or something to write on?

Alan: I'm sure you know that they'd probably did, but paper is so much more delicate and doesn't withstand the climate and the weather. It perishes.

Jackie: So you're saying that they did that intentionally for future generations?

Alan: It's very possible. It's also possible that it was a tiered system just like today – see, today everything runs actually on a three-tiered system. There's always three levels of reality or science co-existing at the same time. Whatever is given to the public as being the latest gizmo or gadget is actually antique. There's a higher level of science which is then given to sections of the CIA for instance; and there's the real science that's kept in the hands of a very few people at the top. They're so far ahead scientifically that everything we see on the shelves is actually obsolete, and I don't think it's been any different at any time. For the general public in Sumer I'm sure the clay tablets were just dandy and they were told that was the latest thing that they had. They've found electric batteries, acid batteries, and they're in the Cairo Museum. They were dug up in Egypt. They were found elsewhere, even what was Persia, Iran and Iraq, so they had electricity at one point and again that would be for the few as well. The world is run by secrecy and power was never shared and knowledge is power, and of course these guys use science to wield their power and maintain their power over the people at all times.

However, as I say, the MO of these people down through the centuries is always the same. They run the religious business, whichever religions they make dominant for a people. They run it. They also run the pharmaceutical industry. They had that in ancient Egypt too. They run the herbal industry at the same time. They run the legal system and they run the illegal system, and they also run the illegal drug system and prostitution and so on. All of these things have been run by them from the earliest of times.

Jackie: And when we say THEM, who are we saying it is?

Alan: You're talking about an elite who have their own religion, their own belief systems, which differs from everyone else's, and they believe that their spirit is different from that of Joe Average. They believe that they were a separate created "race," you might say, spiritually and physically from Joe Average.

Jackie: They actually believe in the eternity of the spirit, of the soul?

Alan: What they believe is that they themselves were banished or cast out—and this is where the whole fallen angel theology comes from—and because they were created higher than man they still retain special powers when they arrived here; and through pure will, through willing it to happen, they created their own physical bodies, which they claim were perfect and they could do amazing things psychically with telekinesis and so on; but when they started to interbreed with the native people, the humans here, they began to lose those powers and so then they returned to the intensive inbreeding to try to get back to what they were.

Jackie: I remember you saying this on the more recent broadcast that we had done together and what you said is that when they began interbreeding with the humans here, which sounds like, okay, where did they come from, if not from here?

Alan: They believe again that there was a creator. There's no doubt that they believe there was a creator...

Jackie: Or a maker.

Alan: ...but they rebelled and that's where again the rebellion comes from, because they believed they had all the powers of the creator himself and that's where the Luciferian doctrine comes from is from the same theology. That's why the symbols are all over the world of Lucifer in all of it's guises, you know the light-bringer, and so this is an ancient, ancient religion which belongs to an inbred special few.

Jackie: Last night, just as we were going off the air, you were talking about the pure white, the royalty and all that, but

it's so confusing for me.

Alan: Even in Sumer they'd find some of the royalty in an underground grave, very deep and large, and they've been buried with all their servants who were poisoned and they found the wigs that the royalty wore. They wore wigs made from the hair of the local people, which was black, but they themselves had red or blonde hair and it's the same in Egypt. You find the wigs in all the tombs. The nobility were literally a different race from the people they lorded over.

Jackie: One of our listeners called and I don't know if we were still on the air together during that time that he called. Oh, I know what it was, Alan. It was when I was replaying the broadcast that we had done, seven of them, and he didn't know that they were re-broadcasting and called that night. He said that he had just seen, I believe, an older documentary that they had replayed on one of the networks and they showed a mummy that they dug up from ancient China and they said it was actually red-haired.

I just want you to know that this whole issue of this – right now, at least it appears this way, that the white race is being eliminated; and if those rulers, if they were of the pure white race, why would they want the white race eliminated?

Alan: They might look like you, but they don't believe they are the same as you. You're an inferior species to them. Your skin might be white, but it takes more than that to belong to them, you see, genetically. They don't identify with you. The peasant of America is no different from the peasant to China to them, and we're all peasants as far as they're concerned. There's no love for the people they rule over, whatsoever.

Jackie: We know that and I was thinking back in Sumer, the same as it is today; it is a few, a whole lot less of them than there are the "masses," so they had to have their own minions, their useful idiots that would carry out so much of their plans, just as it is today.

Alan: It's no different. The first con game was to create money—and it doesn't matter what money is—as soon as public believe that money is better than real goods for barter, then they own you and they own the whole system because they can put you into a form of slavery so easily through taxation and so on. We've watched countries starve to death, not because they didn't have food, but because they didn't have money. It's ridiculous. Money is a con game.

Jackie: Look at the depressions that have been created.

Alan: The Irish famine was a beautiful one where you had people living in a country which had lush fields of lots of different kinds of grain and because the potatoes, just the potatoes, had a blight, they had to starve to death; while their exports, again owned by a handful of people who owned most of the land—people starved to death in the middle of all this grain and oats and all the rest of it because they were not allowed to touch it because they didn't have money to buy it.

Jackie: And also the land belonged to the landed gentry from England. If one of those Irish peasants was even caught killing a rabbit that might have been close to the road or close enough that they would actually be put to death.

Alan: Yes or they'd deport you to Australia. That was how they populated Australia.

Jackie: Or America.

Alan: These guys have been at this for thousands of years and coin – the word coin, which they introduced, comes from Cohen, which is money. Money, coin, Cohen is priest. It's all interrelated because it was the first priest they sent out that introduced the money system. This money is the first con game and that is the capstone. As long as they have society who believe that when they're hungry they have to spend this coin to go and buy food, rather than go and grow it or exchange for it, then that system is owned, it's owned completely, and everything under that system that's found in everything is dependent on the money boys. Strangely enough, we have a few billion people in the world who are trained in this system to accept it *as it's given to them* who never even know that 12 families hand out the checks to governments across the world and nothing real is ever exchanged. It's just paper.

Jackie: Yes and getting back to George's question, I don't know if you did address it fully, but his question was that he has noticed, at least I believe he was saying, that many of these so-called elite today live close to one another like in New York and maybe in other large cities so that they can meet together. Also, he was wondering if they are the same ones that are in control of the major industries?

Alan: There's no doubt that they are, absolutely. In fact, if you do go and do searches for corporate leaders and see how many companies they actually own, it boggles the mind. I have seen one guy what he owns—and Prince Charles is on *his* polo team—and he's known for owning one main business in Canada and yet I've seen the other companies that he owns and it's about eight pages long.

Jackie: I've got a list here of allegedly businesses owned or controlled from behind the scenes by the Rockefellers and the list goes on and on and on, and I've had this for quite a few years. Chuck and I were going over it several years ago and wondered if it were true and if it is, is there anything that they don't own other than a little mom and pop place that today they are struggling for survival?

Alan: They own pretty well everything that matters in the system. It is their system entirely, entirely. They create the money. They also buy the debt as it's called. It's all the same people who do it all and they can raise countries up to be great. They can crash them whenever they want to and move elsewhere, as they have done. What you have really from Sumer is empire building and bit by bit you find characters from history arriving out of nowhere and either conquering the old empire and creating a larger one--

Jackie: Alan, you should hold this thought because the music is playing and it will be overriding your voice. We'll take a short 60-second break and we'll be back with Alan. Okay folks we're back again. Hello. Alan, where were we?

Alan: We were basically talking about the empire builders as they moved down through the centuries; and whenever you get a character called "the Great", for instance, you know that's one of their boys.

Jackie: Like Alexander or Peter?

Alan: That's right and they were expanding and unifying vast territories to create a common culture and bring in their system and that's what they're still doing worldwide, they've almost got there and that's what the whole New World Order is about. It's the total dominance of the entire planet under one rule by a small elite group of inbred people who believe that they are essentially gods in their own right, so that's what it's all been about.

Jackie: That's where the divine right of kings came from?

Alan: Oh sure. They always give the authorized religion for the people to believe, which always tends to make them submissive to rule, but they've always had their own inner religion. John Dee was one of the members or the advisers to Queen Elizabeth I. and he wrote about it. Actually, his code was 007. He was also a spy for Britain. John Dee wrote much of the Rosicrucian books of that period but he also was steeped in the Kabbalah and he explained much of their esoteric religion. At the time he was writing for the nobility and so no one else could read basically, apart from the priests who were also in on it, and he was the first person to coin the term and give it a name and it was called it "the British Empire." He coined the term "British Empire" and their duty and manifest destiny was to create little empires similar to their own across the world and ultimately unify them, and that is what the Council on Foreign Relations was set up to do. They are part of The Royal Institute of International Affairs. That is exactly what they're set up to do. I've got their members' books going back to the 1930s and they discussed the coming World War II. They discussed who would win it. They discussed having to save Russia at all costs. They also discussed America coming in perhaps by a surprise attack by Japan. This is in the 1938 meeting that they held in Sydney, Australia. The future is planned. All of the future is planned always.

Jackie: They work out the minute details as time goes by. They lay the foundation. When I finally realized this was Mr. Dodd who was on a Congressional hearing committee back in '52 I believe--

Alan: Norman Dodd.

Jackie: Norman. Thank you and he said that they went to the Carnegie Foundation and they wanted to go through their papers and the man there told them that they wouldn't mind but that would be a little difficult because once the U.S. ratified the UN Charter their work was finished, he said, and all of their meetings – that's what Norman Dodd wanted to look at. They were all in storage but he said if you want to you can go look. Norman Dodd did say that he believed that the man who allowed them to do this really didn't know what was in those meeting notes, but what came out of it, and this was back in 1906, they wanted to know if you want to change the culture of a people and change it for good, is there any way better than war to do it; and they set up a council or committee to study it and they came up with the answer and they said no.

Alan: Carroll Quigley said the same thing. He said we can accomplish more on a social level in five years of war than in 50 years of peace.

Jackie: And this was 1906 and they decided they were going to have a war and they already had picked the Balkan state that they were going to do it and that was in 1914, wasn't it, when the first world war finally broke out. Also, I had read that they decided they were going to hold the war off, that first "great war," until the Federal Reserve Act was passed here so that the American people could pay for it. There we go, 1913 the Federal Reserve Act was passed, 1914 the war started, and what was it, 1917 when the U.S. got into it—Americans. I shouldn't say the U.S. because it's always flesh and blood that fights the wars of the rich.

Alan: It's so disgusting to realize that it's planned way in advance. Nothing is ever spontaneous and they also had plans made for after the war. They know who's going to win it because they control all sides. There are traces of them down through history because they leave their MOs wherever they go and they always introduce a religion for the people which keeps them in submission. They always introduce a monetary system. Anything will do for money. It doesn't matter what it is, as long as they control it. Many of their empires in the past have forbidden barter and of course they're trying to forbid barter even right now. There are laws being passed in North America. They call it the "underground economy." They want everyone using their money, even if money is simply a bunch of numbers on a computer screen and that's where it's going ultimately.

Lord Bertrand Russell who did an awful lot of work for the elite helping with their plans especially in the social change area and educational fields, he said ultimately towards the end of the millennium and toward the new, he said, there will be a cashless society where every citizen will be allowed or allocated so many credits per week which cannot be saved up. They must use them that week and that way no one else can rise above his fellow peasant, basically, and if you buck the system and you don't do what you're told or you break some of the rules, they will withhold your credits and you will suffer because you won't be able to feed yourself, pay your rent and so on. He wrote that in "**Education and the Good Life**" and also "**Roads to Freedom**," both written prior to 1920s. Everything that's happening today was planned long, long ago. H.G. Wells was another one; he was a front man too. He had a whole team of people working. In fact, he had a whole building and a printing press to churn his books out, and professors who belonged to The Royal Institute of International Affairs from Cambridge University and Oxford supplied them with the material which he was to incorporate in his fiction books. These fiction books at that time they called it predictive programming. In other words, society will accept change when it's seems familiar to them and it's familiar because of the fiction they've been reading or even seen in the cinemas.

Jackie: Alan, I'm back and I got a little bit of what you were saying but I don't know who you were talking about.

Alan: I was mentioning H.G. Wells and Bertrand Russell just to show that they were actually writing about the end of the millennium back in 1905 in their books and telling us what to expect because they were part of the implementers. They worked on these plans for the elite. Lenin was another one who was part of the elite. He was completely financed by the West by the banks of New York and London, and Lenin in his books also said the same as H.G. Wells and Bertrand Russell concerning the future society towards the end of the millennium, where they'll have a soviet type system worldwide ran by bureaucrats and experts.

Jackie: When you say soviet type system I have mentioned this on the air before, the book that I have called "**Cogs in the Wheel**". This is basically what they said in the book that the Soviet Union was a huge national "laboratory," as you

call it, where they were doing their brainwashing and mind control on the people. That's so nobody could get out or in from the Soviet Union and they literally claimed that they had in 60 short years had created a new species. They called this new species "homo-sovieticus" and that was to be the blueprint around the world for what they the new man and the book is just spine-chilling, Alan.

Alan: That's exactly what's taking place. We are seeing people today who have been inoculated with so many injections since birth to make them dumb and stupid and also to bring on diseases earlier in life.

Jackie: Inoculations of diseases, yes, that's in the protocol. For our listeners that might be interested in this book it is by Makhail Heller and I don't believe it's on the bookshelves today but I believe that it can be leased from a library or from an internet book search. The book I was referring to is "*Cogs in the Wheel*" and the subtitle is: "*The Formation of Soviet Man*." So just as Alan was saying, that at all costs during World War II Russia or Soviet Union had to be protected and saved.

Alan: When you look at our social structure today with the massive bureaucracies we have hanging over us, who are constantly taking over more and more of what we use to do for ourselves, which was mainly decision making, we are run by a world of experts and bureaucrats. We've moved up from a people who have natural rights and self-evident rights into a world where we're given privileges and generally it's licensed privileges. "Privileges" are something which is granted to you, which can be taken away. This is the Soviet system. That's why the children go to little red school schoolhouses and they are the worker bees in the yellow and black school buses. We have spelling bees and so on. We are the bees. We are the workers who are helping to bring all of this about over the rest of the world.

Jackie: As you're talking about this my thought and I think maybe the thoughts of at least quite a few of our listeners is where do the Jews fit in here?

Alan: There's definitely a group who have been created to handle the upper strata of the monetary system which everything hangs upon. Everything hangs upon the money. The entire structure of the system hangs upon money.

Jackie: Like in the Protocols and I have read this in other writings where they refer to the Jewish people themselves. People born into that Talmudic so-called religions that they refer to them as their "lesser brethren" and they have said in many times and in many ways we sacrifice our own to get done what has to get done, like this "persecution of the Jews." My thought has been when you brought out the fact that it was the royal bloodlines and they were never the same nationality of the people they ruled. These are so-called elite today, so are the people who born into or convert to this thing called Judaism or Talmudism, are they even of the same race or is it just another mass of people who have been lied to and conditioned to live in the persecuted person and your god is chosen and they believe what they have been taught by their rabbis, which by the way folks, those rabbis were yesterday's Pharisees, for any of you who think the Jews gave us Christianity, I guess they did, but it wasn't because Jesus was a Jew.

Alan: They didn't really give us Christianity. Christianity was created by another bunch a long ways off from the so-called holy land.

Jackie: I know, but wouldn't it be the same creatures in control? Then that's what I'm saying.

Alan: There were no Jews until a people came out of Babylon. There's no history or mention or written history of anybody called a Jew.

Jackie: So the Jewish people in that religion are no different than the Christians who have been lied to and I believe to push this program further.

Alan: Yes and they because of their indoctrination they do feel elite above the rest of the people. There's no doubt about it. They are told they're special and that reminds of the English middle class of the 19th century that ruled India. They thought they were the nearest thing to God because of their indoctrination. It's easy to create elitism and make people feel very smug and that's the same technique that's used today on most Jews.

Jackie: It's amazing to me today that they've convinced Christians that the Jews are God's chosen people and that Israel is God's covenant land to these people and so that no matter what Israel is doing it's Israel we love you. Israel forever. The mind control is just out of this world.

Alan: It's Isis-RA-EL. It's the trinity. It's the same with Ellis Island. The symbol of Jehovah, which is Lucifer, is the Statue of Liberty; and "El is," I am, EL IS, Ellis Island. The symbols are everywhere.

Jackie: And Isis was the main goddess?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And who was RA?

Alan: RA was a sort of the big daddy. His place in the Greek for instance would be Zeus, Roman Jupiter.

Jackie: And EL was the main god?

Alan: EL was a god actually, a Semitic deity that was created outside of the holy land and imported with them or into the holy land. He came a long later. Judaism was a compilation of preexisting stories put into one, and most of the stories came from Egypt and it's all done in allegory. What it does do is give the rules of their system, including the right to have slaves.

Jackie: Yes and that is exactly what Moses Mendelssohn had said, that "Judaism is not a religion. It is a law religionized."

Alan: It's nothing but law.

Jackie: We're under that law today, Alan.

Alan: We've always been under it, really.

Jackie: Well I didn't know that.

Alan: Even Lenin, who should know because he was taught by the best bankers and Talmudists, he said every civilization has been a form of slavery. That was echoed by Charles Galton Darwin in "*The Next Million Years*," their plans for the next million years, and he said the same thing that every system that's preexisted has been a slavery system and we are in the process of creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery; and that was printed in the 1950s. This is a new form of slavery we're under now and the next step will be the token system I was mentioning earlier where you would be allocated so many tokens per week and that way they'll be able to have social control over every individual, because if you buck the system in any way they'll withdraw your tokens.

Jackie: Well, either that or the tokens will be impulses on a computer.

Alan: Same thing.

Jackie: We're out of our hour here. I'm not going to say we're out of time, but we are out of time, we're out of this world. You will come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, Alan will be back with us tomorrow night and thanks for being here. Alan, thanks so much, always.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 8, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Wednesday. It is the last day of our broadcast week.

The information that I bring you is information I have or I wouldn't be able to bring it to you, so please know that. I don't do this for fun. I don't do it because it's been lifelong desire to be a radio talk show broadcaster host, but I am doing it and I'm doing it out of my love, my hunger and my thirst for the truth and my deep desire to share as I'm learning with you all. On that, our spiritual message tonight is one that I do often and I will continue to do often. I think this is important for us to remember this. There have been so many lies told about Jesus and his time here and his message and then the religion that was made by the priesthood that twisted and torqued the message. We have been given truths in the Bible. However discernment is needed, but so many people say well he came here to shed his blood for us so that we sinners can be saved. Jesus said pretty clearly that as we sow, so shall we reap, and I never read anything in the Bible where he came here to begin a religion. I'll tell you what he said to Pontus Pilot. This is in John 18 where Pontus Pilot was trying to trip him up in that conversation and when Jesus said that my kingdom is not of this world, Pilot, this is in verse 37, he said to Jesus, are you a king? And here's what Jesus answered. According to the scriptures here, folks, he said, *"you say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice."*

When I think about it I cannot think of a better reason or purpose for us to have while we are in this third dimensional realm in this physical world is to bear witness unto the truth and I know for myself I don't have all the truth, the whole truth and nothing but, and it is a process. It's been a process of discovery for me and the one thing I keep questioning myself and I caution you folks is that when it comes time that we say okay now I've got it, then I think we're in a world of trouble because we're closed off to any further expansion or understanding of what believe we know to be true, so it is a search; and that's enough. I think I've covered that well enough and our guest this evening again is Alan Watt and I just realized I could talk through another 15 minutes and I don't want you to miss the information that Alan has to share with us. Alan, thanks for being here again.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: It's always our pleasure too. One of the things that you mentioned today when I called you to make sure that our watches were synchronized, I hadn't realized and I don't know if our listeners, all of them, are aware of this, but yesterday being the anniversary of Pearl Harbor and you had said that their code when they were attacking Pearl Harbor was Tora, Tora, Tora. Is there a Japanese word like Tora?

Alan: We're told that was their word for attack, but we don't really know. I mean it's one of these odd coincidences you have.

Jackie: That's what I was wondering, the word Torah of course is in the Jews' holy book and I began to wonder well maybe that could be checked out. I mean if the Japanese word for attack is Tora – do you know that, if it is, Alan?

Alan: I'm not certain but that's definitely what they broadcast as they were going in and they said it three times, which is strangely Masonic because that's how Masonic instructions are. They're always in triplicate.

Jackie: I was trying to do a search for that earlier this evening and I just asked Jeeves do you know what this tora, tora, tora means and it just kept bringing up stuff about the Torah but I found something interesting. The first five books of

the Old Testament being the Torah, I wound up in this Jewish website and I think it's called Judaism 101 or something of frequently asked questions, what does tora mean? They said, listen folks, it can have several meanings. The Torah can mean the first five books of the Old Testament, which they call the Book of Moses, or it can be all of that writing in what Christians call the Old Testament, or it can be the first five books of that Old Testament which is their Torah and all of the subsequent writings that make up the entire Talmud. So for Christians who want to put so much emphasis and attention on that Old Testament, Alan, like it's the world of God. You know what I mean? I thought that was quite fascinating and I'll tell you what else they said. They said for the Jews there is no Old Testament, yet they say the reason they're taking all that land in Israel is because it is their biblical mandate. They didn't say Talmudic mandate. They said it's their biblical mandate. So they claim the Bible when it serves them, don't they?

Alan: That's what most legalists do. Anything to do with legalism or law is just a matter of picking and choosing what parts you want to use for that particular purpose. That's what law is all about. When you look at the supposed history of how the Old Testament was written, and you've got to remember 2,000 years ago, the Old Testament that they were given was written in Greek. It wasn't in Hebrew. It was written in Greece by a bunch of priests who supposedly were in Egypt around 200, 300 BC. This is the story, 72 priests who happened to be in Egypt wrote it in Greek for the Jews who spoke Aramaic.

Jackie: They were in Egypt translating it into Greek for the Jews who spoke Aramaic.

Alan: That's correct. That makes a lot of sense, right? It was a compilation of esoteric stories really, not the exoteric ones, of the mystery religion that had been in existence for a long, long time before that. I mean Moses is just another form of Hermes, basically. Hermes is the truly enlightened figure and so the illumined one can go up the mountain, while the rest of the people, who are the mob, are in the dark, they must stay below. Going up the mountain is symbolic of the illumined one. Moses is just the Egyptian word for child and it's just dropped the Ra, the child of Ra, Ra-moses.

Jackie: Son of?

Alan: Yes, child of Ra. It's all esoteric high masonry basically.

Jackie: Let me hear your take on the "Ten Commandments?" He went up the mountain and he became enlightened and he came down with the Ten Commandments on these two huge, what do you call them, stones? Then he got ticked off and broke them and had to go get another set.

Alan: Well, he broke the law.

Jackie: He broke the law.

Alan: He was the first guy to break the law.

Jackie: So that story is an esoteric?

Alan: Yes, it's all esoteric.

Jackie: Do you think Moses really existed?

Alan: No. As I say, it's the same in all the ancient mystic religions. There's always a Moses or a Hermes type figure and Hermes is always related to the god Soth or Thoth in Egypt who was also the one who gave law in writing to the people. Moses is a combination of Hermes and Soth.

Jackie: Did you say that the esoteric message in there, does that have anything to do with the Kabbalah, the ancient mysteries?

Alan: Even though the Kabbalah has been added to, especially around the 1500's onwards, it definitely – even Wallace Budge who translated lots of the old Egyptian for the London Museum, he claims that he found much of the Kabbalah

already existed in ancient Egypt. It's not a modern thing at all, although it has been added to since the 1500's and it's the same with the Talmud. The Talmud was a Babylonian religion which was taken over, or at least a bunch of people came out of Babylon with an updated religion that was based on the Babylon Talmud. That's when Judaism began.

Jackie: Did the Pharisees not exist yet?

Alan: No. Supposedly, according to the mythology, they were taken into captivity from Israel into Babylon where they were there for a couple of hundred years. When they went in they had Levi, the priests, and a set of rituals and so on, basically the Books of Moses or at least the oral tradition of Moses. When they came out they had Talmud, which is now the main book, and they had the Pharisaical priesthood and the Sadducees, which again, as in all these mystic religions, has double meanings. The Sadducees who were the supposed nobility of the supposed Jews and I've no doubt they were the nobility of Babylon that came out there. Their symbol was the serpent and you'll find too in the Jewish traditions of Moses the brazen serpent that he had made to go in front of him with the wings and a serpent on the staff was put into a sacred grove and it was worshiped there basically for a couple of hundred years. The Sadducees, again, have this serpent symbol and remember, too, it's really a Latin term. We're reading a Latinized name here, Sadducees, and if you take the S and put it back into a C, you have the Caduceus.

Jackie: Caduceus, and that was their staff right?

Alan: The serpent again, so it's all games and tricks you see and the blind cannot see. That's the whole idea. Those who have no eyes don't see what's right in front of them. They play these games with us all the time. Pharisees is also a play on pharaoh, you see, and **Pharis-** and **Paris** is actually the eagle, so that's the royal eagle, basically.

Jackie: The eagle for whom, the royalty?

Alan: Yes, the ancient mystery religion which ran Babylon, Egypt and all the old worlds.

Jackie: Would you pronounce that and you said the Sadducees and then you put a C in it and how did you pronounce that?

Alan: Caduceus. That's the same symbol you'll see on every ambulance with the serpent round the staff.

Jackie: It's the symbol of the doctors? American Medical Association et cetera?

Alan: Yes and if you take the two – generally it's two intertwined serpents, you'll have the figure 8, which is "as above, so below," the two circles, and it's also the double helix of the gene. All of this stuff is highly symbolic and we take it for granted simply because we grew up and seen them everywhere. We never question their origins or what they really mean. If you look at the Greek occupation prior to the Roman occupation of that whole area—we can call it the supposed Holy Land—on the Greek maps there is no Israel.

Jackie: Oh, I was going to ask you that when you mentioned that they were taken out of Israel into Babylon. Israel didn't exist at that time, did it?

Alan: There's no mention in the Persian, Egyptian or anybody else's histories of Israel. On the Greek's maps they had an entire area that was called Edomia for the Edomians. All we can really say is that the whole idea of an Israel began much later with a bunch of people coming out of Babylon.

Jackie: You were explaining the other night, Isis, Ra and El. IS-RA-EL and so if that's the trinity, would then that be a goddess trinity, being Isis, being the mother goddess?

Alan: It's more than just that. It's the sun, the moon together as the hermaphrodite because even in Judaic religions they have a whole tradition to do with god that is both male and female and again it pre-existed Judaism. Plato also talks about it, that when the god turned one way he was woman and when he turned the other he was man, so he's also hinting at the same esoteric deity that the aristocracy of ancient Greece worshiped. It's the same ancient doctrine.

Jackie: And they believe that the first man that was made was actually a hermaphrodite?

Alan: If you were to take it literally – if it was the Creator that made this particular man for the garden, the Eden story--

Jackie: Male and female created he them?

Alan: He said in the perfect image of himself he made man, you see. Now if he was male and female, then that's what they're hinting at, that Adam himself would be both, and then they took the female from Adam and he separated the two.

Jackie: Do you think they were doing some cloning?

Alan: If you go into the other histories that we're often taught to ignore, such as the histories of India, the Brahmins claim that the Brahmins of Northern India survived a catastrophe in the previous age. They said eventually the area where the Black Sea is was a huge valley which was used as an experimental laboratory where different types of humans were created and it all went sort of awry because they were mixing animals with humans and they started to eat each other, and so what they did was flood the whole valley and that became the Black Sea and that's in their histories.

Jackie: Then there's where the Khazars came from or at least there's where they landed?

Alan: You'll find too that that was also like a Miami for the holiday-makers of the nobility of ancient Greece they traveled to and then Rome as well. Always was.

Jackie: They went to Khazaria for their Roman holidays?

Alan: That's right, Khazaria by the sea. There's much, much older histories involved here and of course they think that the Troy itself was up that way somewhere, the original Troy, and there's no doubt they have found buildings by submarine. In the last few years they've found buildings one hundred feet or more beneath the surface of the Black Sea and they don't know how far down these buildings go. They're submerged.

Jackie: Isn't it a possibility that that all got covered up in that big deluge, that big conflagration that Immanuel Velikovsky wrote of?

Alan: I think this one was more deliberate.

Jackie: Do they have a timeline as to when it became a sea rather than a city?

Alan: Velikovsky's explanation would be around 1300 BC and this was prior to that. As I say, the Old Testament in Masonic parlance basically gives the rules of the game of this system in which we live.

Jackie: The rules of the game. Big game, right Alan? It's a real game.

Alan: It's the system. It's a system again based on money, wealth, debt, slavery and so on. It gives all of the rules. It's interesting to note as well that the Pharisees were the black-robed priests when they emerged from Babylon.

Jackie: Like the judges today?

Alan: The judges are exactly the same and of course that represents Saturn in the old mystery religion and Saturn was the father of the god; and they're not real gods. They're representatives of parts of the system. That's what Jupiter and so on all mean.

Jackie: Was it Zeus whose father was Saturn?

Alan: Saturn in Greek was Kronos (**Κρόνος**, Cronos, Chronos, etc.), so you go between the Greek and Roman. They

have different names for the same thing.

Jackie: Zeus became Zeus-Pater or god the father and that's where Jupiter came from? The Greeks had Zeus-Pater. The Romans had Jupiter or Jove, which is Jehovah?

Alan: Yehovah, so it's the same thing.

Jackie: I remember that you had mentioned too that the story of Moses birth and being put into the brushes, hidden et cetera was an exact take off of the story of Sargon the Elder of was it Babylon?

Alan: That's right. He had the same story behind him and of course, again, it's a play on words because Cone or Cohen was priest in the Old Testament. That's where King comes from eventually through different dialects, but Cohen was priest and Cain was priest and so when they talk about bulrushes and the canes it's all symbology of a priesthood. It's an esoteric story combined within it.

Jackie: And the Ten Commandments?

Alan: Again, I mean there were a lot more than ten, but according to modern Judaism they have the whole Mishnah, which is the oral tradition, which is supposedly is the secret tradition that Moses gave to his followers and that was meant only for – it's crazy because there were no Jews when supposedly Moses gave them this, there was only Hebrews.

Jackie: And the word Hebrew is the word Habiru?

Alan: Habiru is the term that came up by the Egyptians of an invading people who came in from the highland areas to the northeast and invaded and took over Egypt for a period. They were vicious mercenaries basically.

Jackie: The Habiru? And that was the Hebrew, right?

Alan: That's what historians today think they must be and they do know that some of them had Semitic names, not all of them, though, but the Habiru was a conglomeration of different peoples. It wasn't just one race of people and they were all nomadic initially, until they settled within Egypt, and they were the most tyrannical rulers Egypt ever had and there was a General eventually who started an uprising to kick them out.

Jackie: The Hyksos are mentioned that way. Is that one in the same people?

Alan: It's the same thing. The Hyksos refers to another term they went by, and that was shepherd kings.

Jackie: Okay. This is still the same Habiru?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So they weren't taken into Egypt and enslaved, that they actually went in to and enslaved Egyptians?

Alan: There were two forces that came into Egypt at the same time. One from the Mediterranean Sea and they were called the Boat People, and another bunch came by land driving their animals before them and with them. The Hyksos, they often say shepherd kings, but 'Hyks' really refers to cattle, that they drove cattle ahead of them, and Habiru was the mercenaries who backed them up, basically, armed forces.

Jackie: So the more things change, the more they stay the same because they were the mercenaries.

Alan: Yes and so they took over Egypt. They slaughtered thousands of the Egyptians and then the Habiru nobility made themselves pharaohs for a couple of hundred years until they were eventually kicked out again.

Jackie: And the story of the Exodus. Isn't it amazing how they took that worldwide conflagration and wove it into a

story around these special chosen people of Jehovah?

Alan: It's more than that. Again, it's an esoteric story of a group coming out of Egypt, but the real story was to do with Akhenaten priesthood. He was the pharaoh who they claim was the first guy to say that all gods are one and Aton was the god.

Jackie: And he closed down all of the temples, didn't he?

Alan: All the Amons and so on.

Jackie: We're getting to take that break at the half hour.

Alan: I guess I'll just talk about the Peoples of the Sea and the Hyksos in the meantime and the Peoples of the Sea may have come from the Grecian Islands at the same time as the land invaders were coming across from the east.

Jackie: I'm listening again. Thank you, Alan. Is there more you wanted to say about this?

Alan: The esoteric part of the coming out of Egypt is to do with an entire Washington, D.C.-size bureaucracy, the priests who had their brand new city of Amarna destroyed, and they were forced out basically. They were an Egyptian priesthood and of course they were following Akhenaten, basically. That was the real esoteric story behind it, that all God is one, you see. They called themselves slaves to the god or servants. They were public servants. That's where the term comes from and so that's what all the high Masons know of the truth of the coming out of Egypt and what it's all about. It's their system that was to take over the world coming out of one country and moving elsewhere.

Jackie: I have a book called "*Thirty Thousand Gods Before Jehovah*" and it's a very fascinating book and it told a lot of the language that you had told us how words are made and what they mean. Even our alphabet has its own little code and then they mentioned the Caduceus and according to this book, they referred to the L and they used that name a lot. They showed how often so many names end in L or begin with L, meaning God, that this priesthood is the one that actually even set the boundaries where before there were no political or national boundaries and that they actually went and set boundaries and actually changed the language. They said that is why so many of the languages have similarities, but their passport to every country that they went was the Caduceus and that was the staff with the serpents around it and they took translators with them because there were translators that could speak every language of every nation and they call them the bounds. I mean they literally set nationhood. I mean you've talked about that before, that they're the ones that dreamed up the nations because if there weren't nations there wouldn't be countries fighting against each other.

Alan: And you could not have a nobility arising

Jackie: Ruling over a nation.

Alan: There has to be a government because governments say that themselves, that their first reason for existing is to protect the people against those guys over there.

Jackie: They set up all these boundaries and now their intention is to destroy all the boundaries?

Alan: Yes, because they claim that the Great Work or this part of the Great Work came to these enlightened guys around 4,000 BC. That's what they claim and that's also part of Judaic or Talmudic law, that the Great Work was begun 4,000 BC.

Jackie: 6,000 years ago. The rabbis claim that they know the exact time and date that the world was created.

Alan: In a sense they do because it's the system they're talking about.

Jackie: Okay, their world.

Alan: It's the beginning of the system.

Jackie: It's amazing because I remember when you were with us so often back there late '98 early '99 and that was the first time I had even known anything about "international priesthood" and now in so many books that I read the priesthood is mentioned and I've just never seen it before.

Alan: It's all coming out now, but they definitely existed and when you do check out the esoteric traditions of the elite of Jewry you'll find the same esoteric traditions with the ancient elite of Greece and Rome and of the present nobility of Europe and the States. It's the same ancient tradition and religion within them all, so there is one religion running the whole show here.

Jackie: I wrote a little note down last night. A thought that came to me, actually it's a friend of mine who was listening to another broadcaster and then said that she doesn't listen anymore because there's too much negativity. I won't mention names because I'm not saying this to be unkind, but that a lot of times it's said there was nothing you're going to be able to do about it and she said why would he even be on the air if he tells all this terrible stuff and says there's nothing you can do about it. Really, Alan, as far as doing something about it, what does one do?

Alan: Obviously, if you live in a complete iron-clad system you can't do anything about it if you use the methods that are given to you. There's no point in complaining about it because nothing is going to change the agenda that's well underway, especially at this phase of it, and so there's no point in complaining to your representatives. They all belong to a political party and their boss is the guy at the head of the party and since they're all social climbers they're not going to go against their party. They'll do what they're told. In fact, I believe they just passed the second Patriot bill, today was it?

Jackie: I brought up an email today from yesterday that said that it had passed the House and that it was expected to pass the Senate today.

Alan: Three thousand pages of laws and nobody read it, so that tells you what your representatives are.

Jackie: How could anybody have read it? Three thousand pages?

Alan: I know but it was the same with the first one when they were told that they'd be unpatriotic if they read it.

Jackie: And yet, here we are, doing these radio broadcasts, sharing information, hopefully bringing truth, understanding and awareness to people. There are people who are led at certain stages of their understanding and their awakening, I guess, to do certain things. Ken and I talked this weekend that I was at one point for an example the people that get into the "law" and I think how futile. I have this knee-jerk how futile to take a case into a court where they're so corrupt and yet it occurred to me one time that it is not for me to judge what other people are made to do because maybe it is a compilation of all of the little things that each individual does that makes the difference.

Alan: Well, definitely using the system, which is law, you see, it might be important for that individual in that sense, but technically it isn't going to change the agenda.

Jackie: It won't change the agenda but maybe if enough people are awakened. You had said this for example about the Federal Reserve system but when I challenged you because I thought Tupper Saussy's idea was pretty cool that people within the state would have the IOU that they would present for fines or fees et cetera, taxes, in the state, and say as soon as we have gold and silver coin we intend to pay. You had said no, it's not going to work. I said well at least it's something and you said no because you cannot get out of the system by using their system. Gold. They own and control the gold. They might not own it all but they certainly control it.

Alan: They also fix the prices of it.

Jackie: That's what I was going to say, the value.

Alan: FDR confiscated the gold. They can confiscate anything they want.

Jackie: But one of the things that you said that took a long while to gel for me, when you said that you cannot get out of the system by using the system and that makes sense and then I said okay well then what is your solution and you said – this is what took a while to gel. That as soon as enough people understand it, it will collapse of itself, because you bring something like this into the light of awareness and understanding and it can only exist in the darkness out of which it was created and that it's up to each and every one of us as individuals how we be.

Alan: How we be and everything boils down to individual choices as to where you are in your life or on your journey and it's true enough. Here's your mirror image. There's no doubt about it that you do come out of the darkness into the light and when you come into the light then your mind, your body, your spirit, your soul all act in unison and you do begin to radiate something from yourself to others. Your abilities are definitely increased. As Arnold Toynbee said in his international meeting of the World Socialist Party, and he taught the Rhode Scholars and he was one of the one-worlders of his day at Oxford University, but he said that a person who's awake can think a thought that will be picked up all over the world simultaneously as it's being thought; it's instant. They know that this actually works and we again in a scientific age, as they try to atheise the public in order to control them, we tend to forget that there are other forces at work here in this realm and there's no doubt about it. As you truly wake up you'll find that synchronicities become more than just synchronicities and you can actually think about something and you'll hear people suddenly spontaneously discuss it the following day, and I'm sure that it would never pop into their heads unless you'd thought the thought in the first place. This is the power of thought in itself and for thought to be pure and powerful it has to come from someone who is awake, and I don't mean just partly awake or they think they're fighting the New World Order and trying to preserve the old because the old was never theirs either. It's all stages.

Jackie: To fix it or to turn this thing around, heck, why would we want it turned around?

Alan: You can go back to the debt system of today or whenever. It's the same con game, but for these people to play their godhood role, as they truly want to do, they must conquer every mind on the planet because you can't be ultimate and supreme or a god if there's somebody left standing that you haven't conquered.

Jackie: Yes and you brought that up. It's out of George Orwell's "1984" and I could not figure out why when they caught Winston Smith why they spent so much time torturing him until he finally could actually see that three fingers were four or whatever it was and then they killed him.

Alan: That's right. It's not good enough they said that you tell me that, you must believe it.

Jackie: When I was questioning you about it but I couldn't figure out why they didn't just kill him in the first place that was what you brought up. Everybody, before they are counted successful by their own measurement, every mind has to be controlled by them.

Alan: Every knee must bow. That's what they're after to themselves and they will coerce and cajole and use force where required until everyone does it. They tend to use coercion until you have to go into a certain direction, but ultimately they use force on those who do not.

Jackie: Let me ask you this because this thought went through my mind is that it also comes down to the emotional energy that we put out, so when we are living in fear, when we're living in hatred, when we're living in anger, we are actually feeding the beast, the system.

Alan: Oh absolutely. They're like vampires.

Jackie: Spiritual vampires.

Alan: This whole system is fear based. That's why there are no certainties in life except the fact you're going to pay taxes and die.

Jackie: So people have asked me how can you not hate them, I've just said I've chosen not to and if I do hate I'm not aware of it, because I know we can fool ourselves sometimes, but what they do is they go back to the Bible and say well Jesus said we are supposed to hate. You know, love the sinner but hate the sin or something. Well that word is a pretty strong word and would you comment on that?

Alan: The only part in the New Testament where – Christians for such a long time have been taught this strange thing of turning the other cheek and of course I'm sure that was added in there – and the Bible has been updated so many times, even from the earliest times. In fact reincarnation was its natural functioning up until the 6th century AD, the Second Council of Constantinople, they decided to take that out of the Bible.

Jackie: Under Justinian. I've got a paper on that but I've tried to do some research basically on the Internet and I can't find anything that verifies that.

Alan: You'll find it in the Vatican papers if you go into the Catholic website because the Vatican admitted that. In fact, recently they gave an apology for having removed all this in the 6th century. They gave a public apology. It was earlier this year in fact.

Jackie: So literally removing references in the New Testament referring to reincarnation?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well, I'm glad to hear that confirmed here because it makes sense to me and there are a couple of places in there it looks like they may have forgotten about or left in on purpose.

Alan: That's why there are so many contradictions. The Catholic Church you must remember was actually the Roman Empire. They transferred from military might to psychological might; power over the mind was much easier and actually more effective than armies and so they kept updating and removing and so on parts of the New Testament.

Jackie: And put words in Jesus mouth that would tie the New Testament back to the Old Testament and then that proves to people that the Old Testament is the world of God.

Alan: Yes, even though they did leave in, he says, I come to fulfill it and this is the new covenant. He gave the new covenant. This is brand new.

Jackie: You mentioned that one night and we really didn't get into it because you said the New Testament was the new covenant. In other words, from my understanding the Christians believed that Jehovah of the Old Testament being "God" that when Jesus came the new covenant was made and that it is the same god that it's just a different system now.

Alan: He never mentions Jehovah.

Jackie: I know but he said something about I did not come to destroy the law but to fulfill it. Well, to me I believe he was talking about the universal law of creation.

Alan: Very possible.

Jackie: I don't think he was talking about the man's law.

Alan: There's simply no comparison between what he was teaching in his day to the Old Testament. There's no comparison at all. I mean the Old Testament was an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth and all that kind of stuff and traditions.

Jackie: And wars and slavery and killing and slaughter.

Alan: Get rich and all that, and he preached the opposite to all of that. There's no comparison whatsoever and of course

that's why modern Jewry claimed that he was – that's why he was killed, because he was preaching against all of their beliefs. He was a heretic of that time.

Jackie: You said that he had studied the mysteries and he became a renegade?

Alan: He was openly (I say openly) but it was for those amongst the listeners who could understand the esoteric behind the stories that he was getting, but he was getting it out to the public and these were sacred things that were to be kept for inner religion.

Jackie: They didn't want people to know that.

Alan: People don't realize that the Pharisees were a brotherhood unto themselves and they had their own esoteric religion just for the Pharisees.

Jackie: Those would be the Levites?

Alan: Not Levites. They were no Levites by then.

Jackie: Those priests really raked in, didn't they, in the name of Jehovah? It counts all the gold and silver that was brought to them and all the animals and all the first of this and first of that, as though it were going to be given to "Jehovah" and the priests were just getting filthy rich.

Alan: Yes they were and they were also really enslaving the people because as Jesus said the people are so bound down with man made laws; you wouldn't believe how many rituals they had to go through in a day. People were being bound down with all of these laws and rules and so on that they could hardly get a days work done and if they broke any of the taboos (that's what it was all about, taboos), they had to go and cleanse themselves and so on before they could start all over again. Meanwhile, as Jesus said, you make all these laws that bind down my people but you don't follow them yourselves; so we're back to the old hypocrisy business which is ever present with us. However, the Pharisaical sect were a sect and they had an esoteric religion for themselves, which were not shared with the people they lorded over. They claim to possess the secret laws of Moses at that time, which became the Mishna, and they have dozens and dozens of other laws and rules that Gentiles have never heard of. It's far more complicated than the school system we've all been brought up in to believe and as I say there's no trace of an Israelite people ever having existed in the ancient records of well-established empires that existed supposedly at the same time as Israel and before it. The Persians took copious records. The Egyptians – they're still digging up records from all the different parts of the empires that they ruled and there is no Israel mentioned anywhere.

Jackie: We only have a couple of minutes left. Do you observe Christmas?

Alan: Not for me. I mean it's just – in fact, it's well admitted that's simply the turn over into the spring when the sun hangs in the air for three days. It doesn't go any further north and then it starts all over again. It starts going further north, so that was always the ancient tradition.

Jackie: Some people say he was born in April. Some say he was born in October and I guess it really just doesn't matter what the name was but the fact that there was a very deeply loving spirit that came to this world to bear witness unto the truth.

Alan: It was to show a way. What he was showing was all of the ways to defeat the system.

Jackie: Well, Alan, we just got our one minute warning here and I want to thank you for being on with us and you will be back, yes?

Alan: Yes, I will.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 27, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us this cold winter evening. I hope you had a lovely weekend and a peaceful love filled Christmas folks and I am glad to be back with you tonight and I'm glad you're back with us tonight. Today is Monday. It is the 27th of December in the year 2004 and our spiritual message tonight, I just happened to open the Holy Bible and this is where it opened to. It's one that I have highlighted but I don't think I've ever done this. This is from Matthew 15 and this is our statement by Jesus. It's in the red. This is Matthew 15 beginning with verse 10. *"And he called the multitude and said unto them: Here and understand not that which goes into the mouth defiles a man but that which comes out of the mouth, this defiles the man. And then the disciples came and said to Him, "Do You know that the Pharisees were offended after they heard this saying?" But Jesus answered and said, "Every plant which My heavenly Father has not planted shall be rooted up. Let them alone; they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into a ditch."*

Alan Watt is with us tonight again, ladies and gentlemen, and Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Now that was a good verse, wasn't it?

Alan: It was, yes.

Jackie: I thought so too, and it just happened to open up to that, the blind leaders of the blind. I read an email today. In fact it was from Henry Makow's website. He's Jewish and it appears to me that he truly is awakening because he's been exposing a lot of what is going on and he doesn't seem to be one of those that say oh well we're not Zionist Jews but yet they still embrace the Talmud and everything that goes with that. One item that he had written he said his family had disowned him because he was a traitor to his race and he had posted this and he said that he posted it not knowing if it was true or not, but the fact that the man who had made these statements seemed to have so much information that he put it on his website hoping that in fact if there was truth to it that wide exposure would maybe avert a catastrophe. What he was talking about actually it was something that some German guy wrote and this German guy claimed that he used to be an insider in Germany with the government and that there were plans – this was I think done originally on the 19th of December, and that there were plans by Wolfowitz and his gang to set off a nuclear explosion in Texas and he said that they weren't really sure if it was going to be Houston or maybe Atlanta but somewhere around there. And I read it, and as Henry Makow said, this guy might be a provocateur. He didn't use that word, but this might be just to cause more anxiety and fear and yet there was a ring of truth in what this guy was saying and it occurs to me that the faster people are waking up the faster they seem to be moving.

Alan: Well, yes, they have to. They've got a lot to do yet in a fairly short period of time. If they begin to lose public interest in their agenda then they'll have to create something to get them "onboard" as they say. They've been crying "wolf" for so long now with different alerts and terror alerts et cetera that the public eventually will go to sleep.

Jackie: Oh yes and once people finally settle down and quit going into hysteria or fear and anxiety and just start saying oh it's just another one of them. It strikes me that it's their modus operandi that as soon as people take kind of a sigh of relief and say well it's all smoke and mirrors, like on 9/11 there wasn't a clue. You just woke up one morning and there it was.

Alan: Although, it was in line with their agenda and by the law of averages it seems to be that every major catastrophe

in the world happens in the direction that they want it to happen.

Jackie: Well yes and that's why I guess this had a ring of truth to me. I mean the provocateurs, the controlled opposition are very good and usually when I read that stuff I don't even finish reading it. I read a little portion and then just delete and for some reason I took the time to read this and like I said there was a ring of truth and even if it didn't occur that doesn't mean that something that dastardly isn't in the plans.

Alan: The fact is, as far as the agenda goes, nothing must stop it and anything which aids it will be done if required, regardless of the cost to human life, and that is the agenda. I think it was in "*The Grand Chessboard*" that Brzezinski put out in '98 that he went through the agenda basically beginning with Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and Syria and that coincided with the *New American Century* agenda that Wolfowitz and Pearl and a few others have put together. Actually it was put together in the early '90's and then revamped in about '96, updated a little bit, but they're going full-out to accomplish that *New American Century* agenda and that's to force the one system worldwide on the few countries remaining who don't have this form of "democracy" as they call it.

Jackie: It's their democracy.

Alan: The Central Bank, the same schooling system to get the same education so that we're uniformly trained worldwide basically. That's what it's all about.

Jackie: The new man. The Homo-Sovieticus?

Alan: Basically it is a soviet system.

Jackie: We talked about that and I referred to this book many times, "*Cogs in the Wheel*" by Mikhail Heller, and that is exactly what they were doing in the Soviet Union for the 60 years when nobody could get in. Nobody could get out and they said that they had created actually a new species of man. It took millions of years for man to reach Homo sapiens and it took them only 60 short years to create an entirely new species and they call it Homo Sovieticus, soviet man or the new man, and in the book it explains that that is the blueprint that is being carried out around the world.

Alan: It is. We're being standardized. Everything is being standardized and you listen to news broadcasts from the BBC and then you turn to Radio Beijing with these English speaking--

Jackie: They all have the same accent though.

Alan: Yes and they all basically talk the same way about the same things and if you're not careful you won't realize that you're actually listening to Radio Beijing because what you're hearing is what the BBC gives out, which is declarations from different departments of government. You know the department of this has decreed et cetera, et cetera and I mean I grew up with that in Britain listening to that stuff.

Jackie: Alan, the British accent that they have is a little bit different than what I have heard the British accent. It's almost like a new accent that they have created for these announcers.

Alan: It's a transatlantic accent. That's what they call it. It's partly American, partly Oxford English and it's mixed together for the New World basically. Obviously they're all being trained regardless of whether they are from China or England in the same place.

Jackie: What do you make of the terrible tsunamis that hit Indonesia?

Alan: Well, it's exactly a year since they hit Iran with that earthquake and they called it Bam. The place was called Bam, B-A-M, like the comic books. When they strike something they put "Bam!" down, and now we have this one here hitting, again, countries or primarily the peoples who are classified as overpopulated by the UN itself and there are also a lot of Muslim countries involved there.

Jackie: I have an email here. I think it was maybe in New York Times and all I saw was the subject but it said "thousands from six different countries have died." How many countries did this include? It said six, but do you know which ones?

Alan: They don't know yet because from epicenter the title waves traveled over 4,000 miles in all directions.

Jackie: Is that normal?

Alan: Well, this is an incredibly large underwater plate shift basically. No, we don't have these ones all the time.

Jackie: They said that this area that the tsunamis are almost unheard of in this area and also there is an AP article. I just once again read the headline. Well I actually read a couple of paragraphs of it and they said the governments or whatever did not – they knew it was coming, Alan. This is an AP article and that no warning was given and their excuse was that they didn't have the technology. Yes, uh-huh. So in other words, as you read that, you see these creatures or the minions of the creatures sitting high and dry knowing that this huge title wave is going to come and kill maybe hundreds of thousands by the time it's over.

Alan: Yes, because they still have millions homeless now and no fresh drinking water. It will all be contaminated for a long time and of course food shortages and a lot of children that can't survive on their own, so this could end up in the millions

Jackie: Why don't you talk here for just a minute, I'll be right back.

Alan: This is an odd thing to happen at this time when they are talking about overpopulation. Years ago, most of the Western world's governments had departments working on methods of depopulating areas and they called it "***Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars.***" Of course something that could be put down to either weather abnormalities or underground tectonic shifts fall right into that category because they did experiments and had many meetings on creating disasters by exploding atomic weapons in these large crevasses basically underneath the sea.

Jackie: Yes, I grabbed a book and I've shared this with our listeners before, but we have new listeners and in case there's anybody who doubts that this could have been caused by man, this little booklet is from the UN. It's basic facts about the United Nations. I ordered it right from the UN in New York and they're going down a list of different treaties that have been important first steps in the form of international arms control agreements et cetera, and in 1977; listen folks. This is called "***The Convention on the Prohibition of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques.***" It's called the ENMOD Convention. Now listen to this. This was in '77. They had the technology then and working.

"It prohibits the use of techniques that would have widespread or long lasting or severe effects through deliberate manipulation of natural processes and cause such phenomenon as earthquakes, title waves and changes in climate and in weather patterns."

It prohibits the use not the research so this technology has been available for that many years already and as Alan said, many times when they talk about technology they have it's old news.

Alan: They've had it for a long time and yet, because it's still in a sort of secret mode from the public, they can use it and as long as there is that slight possibility or plausibility that this is just a weather phenomenon, most of the public will accept that.

Jackie: Isn't it interesting they specifically in this little overview it mentioned earthquakes, title waves, et cetera.

Alan: Yes and that's just the High Altitude Auroral Research Program, the HAARP Project. Not only can it shift the jet stream, which it has definitely done for the last week, but it can also cause the earthquakes. They can also create hurricanes or tornadoes offshore and bring them anywhere inland and that's all in the treaties.

Jackie: When hurricane season was ravaging Florida I read an item to our listeners from Tom Bearden and I'm not so sure about who he really is but I believe that a lot of his information is accurate and basically he gave a very layperson an explanation of how they can steer hurricanes wherever they want them to go.

Alan: For the last week they showed the weather pattern on the weather forecast every night and we saw the jet stream basically crossing through Mexico, doubling back, going up the West Coast of Canada up to Alaska and in clockwise motion it was coming down through Nova Scotia on the East Coast in a perfect circle and then coming up through Louisiana and joining itself again. For a whole week they showed this big circle going around the continent.

Jackie: You were telling me about that last evening and I wasn't actually picturing as you were talking how wide a circle that thing made.

Alan: That's right because we were getting minus 45 degrees – 45 degrees below freezing here. That's how cold it was up here and of course by the time that went over land and right down to Louisiana way to join itself, it was freezing rain, but this literally affected the whole continent. On the first night they showed this strange phenomena the weather forecaster on the local station did say that the jet stream was doing a very odd thing and he never mentioned that again, of course, because he must have been told.

Jackie: They probably were told leave your comments to yourself.

Alan: Yes, that's how it's done and as long as it's presented and just read the weather off as they normally do, even if you're seeing pink clouds it will make no difference because most people will not think for themselves anymore.

Jackie: Unless they hear a comment like that from a weather person that would make them stop to think. I can remember during a hurricane, the last one named – what the heck was its name? Anyway, I heard on the Weather Channel their expert talking about different hurricanes and then he went way down south there to that last one and he said this is the furthest south that a hurricane or that a tropical storm has ever been named for a hurricane. In other words what I was hearing was that they knew what they were going to do with that tropical storm that was so far south they had never done it before, because if it was natural weather it could have just worn itself out before it did any damage whatsoever.

Alan: Yes and all of the spraying of the skies is all part of the HAARP Project because the metallic particles and the barium which they're spraying basically is making the air more conductive to electromagnetic energy and so they can certainly amplify the effects of it. Ultimately I think they'll probably go in the same direction that Brzezinski also talked about in the "Technetronic Era" where people's minds will be affected by this kind of technology. They can make you placid or angry or whatever they want you to feel by using electromagnetic pulses at certain frequencies.

Jackie: Frequencies that match the brain frequencies?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Dr. Begich was on a long time ago and in his book "*Angels Don't Play this HAARP*" he did address that and they actually have experimented with it and besides giving people mood swings, depression, anger, sometimes euphoria, they can actually cause homicidal or suicidal thoughts, emotions that get so deep that people go off the deep end.

Alan: Then you couple that in with a guy from the same clique, that was Aldous Huxley. He gave a speech at Berkeley University in 1962 and he said that most people simply aren't happy and researchers such as the Tavistock Institute which he worked for had been busily working to find a new soma drug or something that would make people feel happy regardless of what they actually worked at in real life.

Jackie: Actually, Alan, it seems to me that those drugs from what I know of them really don't create emotions unless it's deeper depression but that it mostly eliminates emotions, so maybe when he said the drug soma or something like soma – they do have a drug named soma out there now, but that it would make them happy. Maybe what he really meant was it would make *them* happy.

Alan: This is all to do with control. I mean that's the bottom line with all governments and then supergovernment. It's all about control and how to get the public from where they are now into this new society, which will be completely new. Culture, everything, ways of doing things, it will all be different. It will be a planned society and an organized society where there's no free will really. There will be laws for everything and permits for everything in the next phase that's coming up and that won't be the final phase. Cloning eventually will be the norm down the road and those ones who are compliant are the ones who will be cloned.

Jackie: You were telling me about a program they have now that they're actually cloning pets for pets for people.

Alan: Yes, right out of that Schwarzenegger movie where I think it started off with the little girl's pet being cloned because it died.

Jackie: Which Schwarzenegger movie?

Alan: "*The 6th Day*" or something and then ultimately of course he was cloned in the movie too, but they had a shopping mall where you went in with a sample of your pet's DNA and they would clone your pet. Lo and behold, it was announced at the weekend that a lady in the U.S. (and they wouldn't disclose her name, naturally), but she had just got a duplicate of her cat made. Her cat had just died and sure enough, she had the money. She had the bucks and they cloned a kitten for her, an identical replica of her cat.

Jackie: And of course, if that doesn't work we'll never hear about it?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: You led us right into something that I would like you to talk about because they use entertainment to get us used to something, accepting of something or sometimes, as you've said, just to mock the victims. They tell us exactly what they're doing or what they intend to do and in the book "*The Committee of 300*" John Coleman the former MI5 or MI6 guy, like there's such a thing. Anybody listening, folks, he's done some very good work and again there are hooks in them. I have an audio tape of a talk that he was doing for a group and what he had said to this group is that he was ejected from England with only the clothes on his back and he came to America. You know that is so phony, Alan. In fact, when he was on the air with us I asked him about that and he denied it was him. I mean it said right on the audio tape Dr. John Coleman and you could hear the voice, you could recognize the voice but he didn't want to admit that he said that because it's such a blatant – and first of all, there is no such thing as former CIA, MI6 or any of those. Anyway, in his book he did mention "the beginning of the end," if you would, with the Beatles and their music and they were lifted into the spotlight too. I would like you to address this because I am not sure what function it was they were to serve, but that was when they began in the '60's really making drastic changes in the "culture." You were talking about the fact that the Beatles never wrote one of their songs and I don't recall you telling us that before and I'd like you to address it.

Alan: Well, even leading up to that, you have to go into the 1800's because they'd already experimented with different kinds of music to find out how it affected people, primarily the young. They were going into disharmonic types of music, discords, that type of thing, which made certain audiences angry even. Remember in the late 1800's guys like H.G. Wells were pushing for "free love" as they called it and they had to destroy the current society and family by promoting promiscuity, knowing that the earlier children start the less likelihood there will be of a bonding on any permanent basis down through their lifetime. Then in the Roaring '20's during the elicit booze era which made it more daring to go into the booze cans and have parties et cetera, they came out with jazz.

Jazz had already been tested in the Soviet system and further developed to find its effects on young people and so they mixed it with drugs and so on and they came out with the miniskirt in the 1920's for the Charleston dance. Sure enough, you bring young people into the booze cans, miniskirts, dancing and pretty strong booze and they ended up with lots and lots of unwanted pregnancies and venereal diseases and because they didn't have the pill at that time it sort of faded away. Orphanages blossomed to take care of all the excess children that were unwanted and the clinics were full of people with syphilis et cetera and so that faded away; and from the '30's onwards the sciences in the West worked

fervently on ways of fighting sexually transmitted disease such as syphilis and to find a way of birth control and voila! when they had it all, including the psychedelic drugs to go with it, which they had also experimented with, they gave you the pop era.

Jackie: Okay, let's hold it right there because we're taking our 60 second break here. Folks, we'll be right back with Alan Watt. You were talking about this lead up to what we're going to talk about with the Beatles and you had gotten through the Roaring '20's and they came up with the pill and they came up with a fix for the venereal diseases and then where?

Alan: Again the miniskirts, the same thing.

Jackie: In the '60's, yes, but I must admit I was one of the wearers of miniskirts.

Alan: And a whole new type of music just aimed at young people to get them going and it sex was plied openly. It's strange because in the BBC which was the only television station in Britain at that time and it's run by the government and at that time every employee of the BBC had to come from Eaton for security reasons, so basically these were minor aristocracies running the BBC. What I noticed when I was small, watching all this stuff, I thought, well, these people, why are the elite giving you a debased culture because it was very evident with the shows they were putting on for young people – at taxpayers expense, by the way. This is all funded by the taxpayers. The elite were giving you a culture which would obviously destroy the culture you already had and of course that's what it was intended to do. Sure enough, they gave you the flower power era, the rock groups and the free love, the pill at the same time they began to push for abortion clinics because there was still girls who didn't go on the pill and so they got the abortion clinics through, covertly at first and then openly; and sure enough, we see today that very few marriages have a chance of lasting more than three to five years.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: The chances of marriage today and promiscuity definitely has been a big part of it and they knew in the 1800's if they could get the children committing sexual acts, before even puberty if possible, then there's less likelihood that they would bond for life with a partner down the road. That's proven to be true and during the early 1900's Lord Bertrand Russell, another member of the aristocracy, had his own experimental schools in Britain where he was promoting this very thing to see how they could change children as they grew up. It had been tested in smaller controlled groups before it was let loose on the world and so they knew exactly how to do it and what the effects would be. There's nothing ever just blasted onto the scene by itself. It's all programmed.

Jackie: Very, very carefully and long time planned.

Alan: Then when the Beatles of course burst forth with probably more money behind them promoting them than anybody had ever had before and so they were famous before anybody really actually heard them.

Jackie: Thank you. When I hear or listen to old Beatle songs they seem so innocent and so will you explain what function did the Beatles serve and their music?

Alan: You have to listen to the words, number one.

Jackie: Well I have. It's been a long days night and hey Jude. I've listened to the words and only it's been a while, maybe I would hear something different. Can you think of something?

Alan: Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds, LSD and Tangerine. Mind you, we're seeing the tangerine skies now with the spraying, but they put the drug message and all the top groups put drug messages through.

Jackie: If people don't understand what that means, how does it get to them?

Alan: They knew what it meant. You'd me amazed how quickly children figure things out.

Jackie: Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds. Remember Puff the Magic Dragon?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: That was supposed to be about I guess marijuana? I thought it was a cool song and I would have never thought about what they said that it means.

Alan: It's the same with Burl Ives. Burl Ives sang the Big Rock Candy Mountain and it was about homosexual pedophilia. It was an in-joke with all of the guys that understood it and this goes on all the time.

Jackie: How does this affect the listeners if they don't consciously understand what the words mean?

Alan: It's surprising how much of an effect through subconscious listening. Your subconscious can actually understand more than sometimes your conscious mind because your conscious is trying to scan things. It's very busy scanning things to censor out those things it doesn't like or whatever, but if your defenses are down and you're not scanning it, it goes right into the subconscious and your subconscious can figure things out much more quickly. The magazines as well that they bombarded all the youth with at that time also contained a lot of the messages and explained to the children what these things meant, like the Rolling Stones Magazine.

Jackie: Oh sure, there you go and a lot of the Rolling Stones Magazine was very popular, wasn't it?

Alan: It was a planned orchestrated blitz basically on the public. There were limousines going around universities, guys getting out and throwing big garbage bags of LSD over the walls. All free LSD to get the LSD culture going and that's how they started it. They were literally throwing bags over the walls for free and so this was an orchestrated blitz. Even on the BBC on the "Top of the Pops" as they called it, the shows that they gave you, they joked about this kind of thing going on as though it was all fun and how tongue-in-cheek this was. It was all fun and again I thought, well, Britain has probably had more control over its people (that's why they're called subjects) than any other culture in the West, why would the elite not only be allowing this but actually be the ones doing it? It was so evident because nothing was published in Britain unless the elite authorized it, so this is coming from the top.

Jackie: You were telling me about the writer of the Beatles songs and today what's is name that owns the--

Alan: Michael Jackson bought the rights.

Jackie: Okay. Tell our listeners about this.

Alan: The Beatles appeared on the BBC once again in the late '60's and they all said that they were broke and when they were asked why they were broke, there was a silence. They wouldn't explain, they looked at each other sort of knowingly and no one knew at that time why these guys would be broke. It turned out that they did not own the rights to supposedly their songs and never had. Then in the early '80's Theo Adorno (who was the actual owner of those songs) died and the songs went up for sale and Paul McCartney at that time put a bid in alongside Michael Jackson and Michael Jackson won the bid and he now owns the rights to the Beatles songs. The Beatles never have owned the titles of those songs.

Jackie: And they never wrote one of their songs?

Alan: I think maybe some of the little "drug-induced ditties" I call them, the simplistic stuff, they may added a bit here and there, but the big ones, no, they didn't. You can tell by the words too that someone much older had written them apart from the fact that much of the music could only have been done by someone who studied classical music and Theo Adorno was a professor of music.

Jackie: If somebody knew classical music, well, they would know that?

Alan: Yes. Even simple guitarists, if they look at the types of chords schemes and so on and tempo changes, this is beyond your typical three-chord wonder that you know of so well. Theo Adorno was one of the best professors really in Germany for many years in all kinds of music, but mainly classical, and he came over to Britain and headed the Royal Philharmonic Orchestra and he was best friends with the Queen of England and definitely worked with Martin, who was the producer for the records for the Beatles. I have no doubt at all it was him who wrote them because he certainly owned the rights of the songs.

Jackie: And what was their function?

Alan: The function again was to change society, change culture. Plato had said it thousands of years ago, that by his rights, as he said, we should control music very strictly because it effects the minds of the young. They knew from thousands of years ago how the effects can be on the young and they also knew that if they wanted to create a generation that would go to war they'd give them marching type songs and tunes, and if they wanted to generate a culture they'd give them lots of sensual music. This was meant to destroy *what was* in order to create that which *might be*, as they say in high masonry.

Jackie: What was for what might be. I may have done this but I want to mention this again just in case I didn't. A few ago, I got a call from a friend and said oh I'm watching this really beautiful movie on ABC and it's titled "The Five People You'll Meet in Heaven" and as soon as he said ABC I thought well there's something real wrong here and then I gave my sis a call. It was after the broadcast and asked her what she was doing and she said, oh, I'm watching the most precious movie and it was the same thing and so when it came on again I was able to tape it and watch it and there was some and see this is now – folks, I'm saying this so that you will be aware of this. Something that touches your heart that reaches in the truth, there was some very beautiful parts to that movie that would touch you, but knowing that it was ABC I was very clear that there was some message there, something. There was a hook and basically what I saw for the most part was the glorification of war, but I wanted to mentioned this because once again they're using entertainment and they're using our love and our compassion and our desire for spiritual truth to get their message across and that's exactly what I saw in it, Alan.

Alan: They use natural tribal instincts and bring them to the fore because regardless of the era we live in, we still have innate tribal instincts and they're the same instincts that are employed by all higher mammals. That's why they've studied such much of mammalian life forms to basically find out what are the easiest direct roads to effect humans and sure enough they know exactly what buttons to push. It's no coincidence that for the last 20 years they've generated the music down to its most primitive form to create a culture and a generation that would go off to war and be the new barbarians.

Jackie: It's their duty, it's honor and it is – that is exactly what they were – even though they showed the horrors of war. They did flashbacks of this guy who went to heaven and one of his old army buddies was there and it was terrible what they showed and yet, while they were showing you the horrors of war, they were instilling in people, unsuspecting people, that it's our duty. It's for honor. We do this for our country.

Alan: Meanwhile you have bunch or a clique basically running your country and thousands of think tanks working fervently on ways to control the minds of the young to make them go off and fight in these wars.

Jackie: And if they can't get enough of them to do it, they'll set off a nuclear bomb.

Alan: Yes and they'll bring in the draft. See, youngsters have got their values from the state and from media, as Bertrand Russell promised would eventually happen, because they've all been brought up with kindergarten teachers and so on and Bertrand Russell said that in the 1920's. He says we won't have to take the children from the parents at birth. Through experimentation, he said, we found that we can inculcate values in the children if we even have them for only four or five hours a day at kindergarten age and so the moral values of the parents will be of no consequence.

Jackie: I have read a lot of the brain research that they've done and they said from the time the child is born up until the age of nine that their brain is actually literally exploding and all these neuron-synapses are being created and that the child continues to learn after the age of nine but up until that time their learning curve is just awesome and they want

that child as young as they can – and get the child. So those early years, folks, in pre-schools – any pre-school today as far as I am aware has to meet with state and federal standards and in order to do that then there is certain propaganda, certain techniques that they have to use, so if you have a child, or a grandchild, niece or nephew that's in pre-school and think it's so wonderful, think again. Think again and as long as you can keep your children out of those darn government indoctrinations centers, because if you think that what you're going to try to give them at home is going to do any good, their techniques are down to a fine, fine art and the technology today that your values that you would like to instill can be erased in an afternoon.

Alan: It's a perfect art today actually.

Jackie: I know that. One of the things that we were going to discuss and we haven't is the report that you were telling me about and maybe you would come back with us tomorrow evening?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: If you would do that I would like you to zero in on that tomorrow and share it with our listeners because once again it is relevant and folks I want you to know I've had comments from listeners and not comments from people that say, oh, why are you bringing Alan Watt on all the time? Most of them are pleased to have Alan back again but it's been suggested that if I have Alan on all the time it will become the Alan Watt program. I don't really – how can I say this? I don't care who it is that is presenting the information to you that I believe is relevant and if I had a guest on every single night that was doing the presenting, if I believed it was relevant and that it could make a difference, I would do that because where I fit in in this broadcast, in my mind, in my heart, I am a seeker of the truth. I am very clear that of all that I have learned that what I have learned is the tip of an iceberg and so therefore it is an open process, an ever unfolding process, and I bring Alan Watt on with us because he has insight and a gift of talent that I see that I want to be able to share with you and so Alan will be back with us again tomorrow night. There's some stuff that I want to share with you, so on Wednesday probably, unless something comes up, I will save it until then and have Alan back tomorrow night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 28, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Tuesday and it is the 28th of December in the year 2004. We're coming up onto the beginning of a new year, ladies and gentlemen. I will begin right now first of all with our spiritual message and this is a familiar one. John 17 beginning with verse 36 with 35. Pontius Pilot talking to Jesus asked. He said "you're a nation and the chief priests have delivered you to me. What have you done?"

I want you to know by the way I am reading from a King James Version. I just take out the thee's and thou's as I'm reading, folks. I'm not reading from a new international version et cetera, not that it probably doesn't make that much difference, but just for your information I just take out the thee's and thou's.

He said "your own nation and the chief priests have delivered you to me. What have you done? Jesus said my kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews but now is my kingdom not from hence."

Then in verse 37 Pilot said: "Well are you a king then? And Jesus answered, you say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth hears my voice."

Alan, if you will give me just another minute or so, there's something I wanted to address, ladies and gentlemen. Jeff called me today. We had a conversation and mentioned to me. He did not say this out of meanness or anything. It was just part of our conversation that he said that he had people say to him comment that the problem with listening to Sweet Liberty is that I am such a downer and I was surprised to hear that. I wasn't offended and I do know absolutely that he did not say that to "hurt my feelings" or anything else. It was just part of our conversation. I want to say this to you for those of you who feel that listening to Sweet Liberty is a downer or that I'm a downer. There may be times when in my voice I sound like I'm down and then if I sound like I am, it's probably because I am.

This is not an exciting thing that we're doing, other than the excitement maybe would be in the opportunity to present truth as we know it as we're discovery it as it's unfolding, but what is happening in this world I find nothing uplifting about it. The plan that is ongoing for the mind and the soul of the people in this world and so therefore I just wanted to say that if I sound down sometimes it's probably because I am because sometimes the sadness it's difficult sometimes to be able to step outside of it and not have the deep sadness that's there within me for what is happening and the lies that we have all been born into. That angers me and I am also saddened by it because I've said that my life's search has been a search for spiritual truth and why with these "churches" with the holy book and all these holy men who are out there in the churches supposedly leading their flocks to where I don't know. We have had to search for spiritual truth because it has been hidden from us and that's what I wanted to say. Alan, thank you for your patience because I've been 10 minutes here.

Alan: That's an interesting place to start. It's odd that someone would complain about a person or a program being down, when the whole of the shortwave is generally an awful lot worse in what they reveal as to the agenda. There are programs on at one in the morning for three hours and then another guy on for three hours and it's just bad news after bad news after bad news. In between them, as you say, they have the holy rollers who are either welcoming what's happening to the world and its takedown because it's just so wicked and evil except for those guys themselves as preachers and another Christian bunch are just so happy that it's in God's hands.

Jackie: That this is God's plan?

Alan: It's God's plan, yes, so for anyone to complain that the show is down, I wonder what else they are listening to on the shortwave.

Jackie: I wasn't offended. Sometimes we can fake to ourselves. I felt nothing, I mean not any anger or upset. I thought wow that's amazing.

Alan: What you could do you know is get some bells and whistles and funny sounds and intersperse them between vocals and so on and a few comical songs in between and maybe that would brighten it up. Oh, wait a minute. That's done already. Sorry.

Jackie: I told Jeff – we were talking about some people, those of us on the shortwave and et cetera that we talk about all the problems and we never talk about solutions. I have been there, done that and the one thing I do stand by is that if a person is going to get involved it's in our own backyard and I do know that it begins with us first, period. But on a political level, the most powerful work can be done on a political and on a state level. As I was explaining to Reverend Ted Pike, he wanted us all to call the Congress. Well, my God, he already told us that 48 of the states have passed the hate crime laws, so why would we call the Congress? I told Jeff today, I said where I'm at right now and I am moved from within to where I'm at, I cannot imagine anything more important that we can offer our listeners than an opportunity to come out of the lies.

Alan: Yes and they truly are in the lies. The fact is that politics is not only corrupt. Everybody involved in politics has been already selected and pre-selected before they're put up for election and it's been like that for centuries. That's the bottom line.

Jackie: And they follow somebody else's orders.

Alan: Yes they do. They're hand picked for it and there's not a single one up there in the Senate who isn't a Mason.

Jackie: Or Senate or House of Representatives and we've had enough time to see what happened to Congressman George Hansen when he was telling the truth about the money system. They literally sent a helicopter and picked him up off the steps of building wherever he was doing his speech and they took that man away and for a long time nobody even knew where he was because they were railroading or taking him from one prison to another. The man was tortured, no, maybe with burned matches et cetera, but in leg chains. This is U.S. Representative in handcuffs and leg chains for hours without being able to get up and use the bathroom and look at what happened to Congressman Jim Traficant and there's another one, Congressman Wes Cooley in Oregon. He almost went to prison with false charges because he wouldn't play the game up there, so I've been long enough in this that I have seen that calls to the U.S. Congress are – I know that people who do it. I mean, Alan, I was there and done it, but it's futile because they will do what they are told to do or they're going to get killed or they're going to get sent to prison.

Alan: Or loss of money, that's the big one. God giveth and God takes away, and there's not one of these characters who got up there and became wealthy that didn't have the doors opened for them and just as easily those doors can be closed and they all know that, because this is a complete system we live in of control. It's complete and money is the key because everything revolves in the world on money. Not on food or clothes, but on money and everybody's in the pocket of the bankers as they say. They can have their loans foreclosed just in an instant if they don't play the game and they all know it, but mind you, because they've been selected and psychologically tested et cetera, that's why they're up there. They do play the game and they enjoy it.

Jackie: This seems almost unbelievable. It was a newspaper article. Not that everything in the newspapers is true but sometimes they do report the news. The judge in Colorado that was going to be hearing Tim McVeigh's trial, I don't now what was going on behind the scenes before he straightened his act out, but just before the trial his daughter was in Hawaii and she accidentally fell into a volcano and this judge during that trial admitted no evidence whatsoever that would have exonerated Tim McVeigh, so we know what they do.

Alan: The shortwave itself has its fronts as well. There's no doubt about it. There are people on shortwave radio who are definitely fronts for the system, although they play supposedly against the system. They do bring people down psychologically by overwhelming people with the enormity of all of this. On the other hand, people have to know what the agenda is because ultimately whatever decisions are made all stem to the individual.

Jackie: Yes and we are every day at every moment in a sense, well maybe not in a sense, but actually faced with choices, but we should think ahead of time about what the possibility is. I cannot think of anything more exciting, if you would, to realize, to become aware of the fact that we are one with our creator and the power within us and to know that we don't have to pray to some saint. We don't have to do a thousand rosaries. We don't have to jump through hoops to be in touch.

Alan: Or over goats.

Jackie: Over goats?

Alan: That's the Masons.

Jackie: To know the truth of that to me is the most important and it's what helps me to continue on knowing that.

Alan: It's also odd that so many people who worship the exoteric Jesus through their churches seem to miss all the vital parts that are in the New Testament. They miss the point that he came as a man of sorrows. He wasn't jumping up and down and saying let's all be happy, as they do in the churches or at least the churches have turned into those kind of churches. The reason he was a man of sorrows was because he was conscious and because he was conscious he knew the state of the world in his own day and it was completely corrupt as it is today. He knew the suffering of the people because of the corruption and nothing has really changed; and his message was not just be happy. That was not the message, but this cultural Christianity that's been an invention over the last hundred years basically has altered the functions and the purposes of the churches.

Jackie: Yes and then people celebrate in their churches and in their hearts, I guess, what is happening today because they truly believe that it is the plan of a loving Heavenly Father Creator and I remember Rick Wiles. He was on in fact this time in this frequency before I came here, he is doing something on TV now, I believe, but I heard him say one time, I know what's happening out there. I see it and then he went on to say but I'm not concerned because I know Jesus is coming back and he's going to establish his throne in Jerusalem and I am going to be in the front row or something like that; and then he's going, come Jesus, come Lord Jesus. In other words, basically what the man was saying is be joyous because all that is happening is happening because the time is near and now we'll have a kingdom on earth. Jesus said, "my kingdom is not of this world," and when you mentioned what they meant or what they don't discuss.

Alan: Well, really, they can't discuss it because they know deep down if they really consciously take time and think about certain things, that what they're really doing is going along with a culture and not a truth. It's a culture which was created for them to keep them to be happy sheep you see who are grazing and of course sheep are meant to be slaughtered. That's the whole point of being a sheep.

Jackie: Yes. A lot of listeners have missed broadcasts that we've done and I recall one time and I've seen the photographs, the pharaohs had the shepherd crooks. They have the statues or engravings or whatever and what you explained is – will you explain it if you would, Alan?

Alan: You'll see all the pharaohs with their arms crossed in front of their chest and that symbol is the symbol of X, which is the illumined man even today. In one hand they have the short symbol, not the long crook but it's a stylized crook of the shepherd and in the other hand he has the rod to beat you; and of course the whole idea through law is to coerce people into going along and they use the crook, in other words. That's the symbol of the crook for the shepherd and if the sheep don't go along then you beat them with the rod and that's called force. Nothing has changed today. All laws are put out there in the full knowledge that 90 percent of the public no matter what the law is will obey it automatically.

Jackie: You mentioned one time that you didn't believe that Jesus referred to us as sheep because it would be a tremendous insult because sheep are so stupid, that the shepherd's crook is used if they get themselves in a corner, they don't even have enough sense to back up. They just stand caught and they reach out with that crook and they pull them out of the corner that they're in. Remember you talked about the word repent? Talk about that please.

Alan: Repent is also a compilation of "pent," which was the pent-upness of an animal or a group of animals that were ready to be captured. In ancient times they used to come around coastlines and literally men with nets would circle little islets and they would pen-up the sheep and that's why you have pentlands.

Jackie: That's why you have what?

Alan: A place called pentlands. Pentland firth and pentland forth.

Jackie: Pentland?

Alan: That's where the ships came in and that's where they raided the coastline for sheep – not for the sheep, but for slaves basically and so they would literally net them and that's where the whole idea of penning sheep came from.

Jackie: And repent?

Alan: Repent, again, it's symbolic of an esoteric meaning. It's like regenerate or repopulate the world in Genesis and you have repent, so that which is done once can always be done again if you use the same techniques over and over and over. That's exactly what law is.

Jackie: What did you say the other day about Genesis?

Alan: It's the gene of Isis.

Jackie: Gene of Isis and I want to remind our listeners that IS-RA-EL is actually a three part word, ISIS, RA and EL.

Alan: That was common on the Kabbalah and the Talmud, which came from Babylon, was to use one or two letters of each word and make a new word from them. That was very common and of course you also use the same technique when you were pointing out opposites because they have an agenda and they've had it for thousands of years and they talk about using the laws of nature to bring about the agenda. In nature you have spring, and you have fall and you have summer and you have winter, so you have opposites. They literally create the opposites to create conflicts, which bring change, which they then direct into their agenda and so that's why they created the U.S. and its opposite, supposedly, the Soviet Union. US—SU, you see?

Jackie: Oh my and UN?

Alan: UN, which is one. It's the French word for one, so everything is in front of our faces if we care to see it.

Jackie: Something I've noticed in newspapers and reports et cetera, the UN isn't U period N period. It is just the plain old capital U, capital N and I've noticed sometimes they're doing that with the U.S. now – US

Alan: US, that's right and it's interesting that the main password in the time of Franklin and Washington and Voltaire and so on for Masons was "*nous*" ("nu"), which is N-O-U-S, which came from the Greek and then it goes into the French for the same meaning actually and it means "us". That was their password.

Jackie: US?

Alan: They play these games all down through history and of course most children can't figure it out and they have no reason to figure it out. They think that if there's anything worth knowing the teacher is going to explain it to them, but you find the teachers don't know themselves. In the times of John Dee, for instance, who basically was a high Kabbalist

in Queen Elizabeth I. government and he was also a spy in Europe for her, his code number was 007.

Jackie: James Bond?

Alan: That's right. John Dee himself created the term the British Empire and even Britain – in British means--

Jackie: Hold this because we are going to take our 60-second break. Now remember what you were saying so that I hear you on the other side. For those of you who like to have some type of confirmation, there's oftentimes Alan will and especially when he was first on with us I probably said at least a dozen times just because Alan Watt says this doesn't mean its true and I'm saying that because I have not researched it, but we would have to do our own research. The next thing I began getting emails and packages mailed to me people saying look at this, look at this, it's exactly what Alan was talking about and it was difficult. I went through a time period where it's so difficult to grasp the enormity of the lies that we have been literally born into. History is not what we've ever been told. There was a time and a period of time and I told Alan this, that I feel like I'm in another world, some place and everything I look at looks unreal to me. In fact, Alan said, well, that's a good place to start and the books that he put together go a long way toward giving evidence and confirmation of some of the statements that he makes that sound so out of it that we would have a tendency maybe sometimes to set it aside or put it away or let it go in one ear and out the other and that's one thing that I have never done is just say I don't believe and then let it go. It's important for us to keep in our minds and do our own research if possible and take advantage of the research that others have done and this is what Alan has put together in the books. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for details.]

Alan: We were talking about John Dee coining the term British Empire.

Jackie: And when was this?

Alan: It was in the 1500's and "British" hadn't been used before really and it's a compilation of two Hebrew words and "Brit" means covenant and "ishi" means people, so obviously Britain had a different agenda from its very beginning than the average person who lived there ever knew.

Jackie: Did I hear this right? "Brit" means covenant and "*ish*" means people?

Alan: Yes. This was also reiterated in the writings of Francis Bacon who was around the same period. He said that we are creating the international language of the future called English. Prior to that, really, English was mixture of Germanic tongues and Celtic tongues, so they literally created the English language in that period. Then of course King James came out with the Bible to present it to the people. That was part of the reason for that Bible coming out then with that particular type of language and you find the same thing was going on in Germany with Luther and elsewhere, so they update the languages and change the languages through bibles basically.

Jackie: Oh, thank you for bringing this up. We were talking about this in our recent conversation and I have a Geneva Bible here, which is allegedly a photocopy of the Geneva Bible, and I didn't do the whole thing chapter and verse, but as I was picking at random different verses from different chapters, books et cetera, I didn't find anything different. You mentioned that the footnotes had a lot to do with it.

Alan: They put their comments in.

Jackie: Yes, the comments on the side notes, but you said that that Geneva Bible was Calvin's bible?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Okay. What did you say?

Alan: The Geneva Bible was put together by people who exiled who'd left Britain who were all Rosicrucian's basically and who were putting out a Bible supposedly for the people and they used older translations obviously to put it together. They had changes in it too, because instead of "king," wherever "king" was mentioned, they used the word "power";

whereas King James since he was the representative of God basically, as a sovereign, changed it all to "king." James' version omitted "power" and simply put "king" in all those places.

Jackie: But it's very much the same as the Geneva Bible, isn't it?

Alan: It's similar. It's a different flowery language. It's a more flowing poetic type of style.

Jackie: Are there different books in the Geneva Bible that weren't in? What is the difference between the King James and how long is the Geneva Bible?

Alan: It was put out not too long before King James first edition and they used to call it the Breechers Bible.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The Breecher. Like breeches, you know.

Jackie: Britches?

Alan: Yes, and the reason for it being is that--

Jackie: Like pants?

Alan: Yes, because they changed the part about the fig leaf and so on for Adam for his loincloth into breeches for some reason and so they called it the Breechers Bible and I guess it was a play on preachers as well. In even older ones, if you go through the different Aramaic texts, you'll find that it was the same square lambskin that the Masons use today.

Jackie: His fig leaf?

Alan: That's right, so this has been on the go for a long time. Getting back to Britain, as I say that was named Britishi.

Jackie: What was England called before it was called England?

Alan: England was just England and Scotland was Scotland and you had Ireland and Wales, and so they united it then they called it the United Kingdom and then in John Dee's day they called it the British or Great Britain and the people were called British or covenant people and most of them don't even know that today.

Jackie: What is that supposed to mean, covenant people?

Alan: Obviously there's a covenant here being brought into play that the people were unaware of, expect those who did bring it into play. It had a mission to fulfill in other words and John Dee talked about that mission, that an empire would be created which would encompass the whole globe and ultimately bring the whole world under this one governmental system. It was written about in his day.

Jackie: Is the same priesthood behind all this?

Alan: Same priesthood, yes, and he read Hebrew and the Kabbalah and he wrote extensively about the Kabbalah, as did many of the later ones that came along after him.

Jackie: Alan, is the Kabbalah evil?

Alan: The Kabbalah is like all the writings, basically, there's always an exoteric which most people pick up on but they seldom see the esoteric. It takes almost a mindset to be able to pick out the real meanings underlying the initial writings and therefore the Kabbalah coupled with the Mishnah, which is the oral tradition supposedly--

Jackie: The Mishnah Torah.

Alan: It's supposed to be the oral tradition given by the mythical Moses. In other words, here's a bunch of laws for the exoteric people, the people who will follow, and here's the explanatory notes that go into detail for the adept basically. It was decreed system even back then. Coupled with the Kabbalah and underlying all its mysticism, if you get underneath it, you'll find it's a system basically. It's a coding type of thing and a system all to do with where this plan, the great work, is going.

Jackie: When you mentioned coding, there are books out about the Bible codes and I think most of it is in the Old Testament but it is pretty awesome the way they point out certain things. At first I was really impressed and then I thought, well, the creatures that sat and penned all this had a reason for what they were doing, but I know that people who have read these books on the Bible codes and then you go back into the Old Testament and go figuring out the difference verse and say, oh my goodness, but it is their own secret little code. I think a lot of people buy into it and say, well, this has to be the work of God.

Alan: I know. Those people you have to just leave to their comfort because that's their comforter. That's all they have.

Jackie: I guess I can relate because I have been taken in in many ways throughout my life. There were certain things like I said when I was 15 years old and started reading the Old Testament I said, no, this is not so. This is not God and then of course what is that word God is the word they gave us, but I've been taken in and it takes somebody saying something sometimes, Alan. I had a friend in Illinois and we got into a discussion about the Bible and he was very much into the every jot and tittle is the word of God, and I asked him how he explains all of the contradictions et cetera and doesn't he believe that it has been tampered with by man. It was written by man and he said, no, God would never allow it. But there are some people who will suddenly stop and say, wait a minute, this makes sense to me what you're saying.

Alan: What it is though is that person is ready for it.

Jackie: Yes and maybe that's why we do these broadcasts for those who have an eye to see and an ear to hear.

Alan: It's a fact that the exoteric or cultural religions and that's what I see around me. You're born into a cultural religion where there's formulas and baptisms and rituals and that's you. You're a Christian and you parrot this and you parrot that, but you don't think, of course, and if you do think you become a danger to the congregation because you're not supposed to be a thinker. Of course we're meant to think – seek ye the truth. Meanwhile they walk into a church and it's like picking a ready-made suit. It's all there. It's for you. They have the pants there, just the right size, so is the jacket. Wear this and you're one of us. That's your ready-made religion, so where's the seeking for the truth in there? The truth has to be truly sought and you start with yourself, and of course that's always the first step. Long before Jesus, in the original religions the first death was dying to the world and it's also dying to the old self and you could only die to the old self by examining yourself and then the changes began within the person. This was always known of course, but now it's just a formula where you repeat after me and that's it.

Jackie: A friend of mine after Steve Jacobsen was on in 1998, it had to have been sometime in the summer because we were on at 6:00 p.m. We were talking about mind control and I said well given that we're pretty clear the government isn't going to set up deprogramming centers, what do you have to offer our listeners? He said, well, unfortunately most people believe that we are human beings when in fact we are spiritual beings inhabiting or emanating a physical body and he said in order to escape – not escape but not submit to the mind control and the brainwashing, then we have to begin to go within because that is where the answers are. The truth is within us and he said meditate and I knew the minute he said the word at that time that I was going to hear some flack and a friend called and said I just love Steve Jacobsen but he's gone New Age on us.

He mentioned the word meditation. I got in Strong's Concordance and found the word meditation about 18 or 19 times. But what she said is we don't want to go delving into ourselves because we are so evil and yucky that it would dredge up all that terrible stuff and when you talk about examining ourselves I've been doing this for a long time and there are times when we see. I have an attitude that needs to be changed or questioned. Why am I feeling this way right now? Why am I feeling angry or what is this feeling I'm feeling because it isn't peaceful and so therefore we get a chance to

really take a look at where we're at. What is pulling our strings, so to speak, and I think the most important thing for us to know for our listeners for all of us is that who we truly are is a perfect creation of our creator and all of that yucky stuff that she said we wouldn't want to get into is exactly what we have to get into if we know in our hearts that who we truly are, what we truly are is a spiritual being in the image, if you would, or one with our creator.

Alan: The symbol of Jesus symbolizes the pure spiritual nature and of course Judaism represents the pure earthly physical nature.

Jackie: Material?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I wonder if people notice this, Alan, that in the Old Testament Jehovah promises his chosen people all who do his commandments.

Alan: Yes. It's like a mafia boss that says follow me and I'll take care of you.

Jackie: Yes, but it's all material rewards.

Alan: That's right. You'll prosper and live off the fat of the land and so Judaism is law and material. It's the rules of the physical life for the purely physical life and the spiritual side doesn't come into it, at least not the Christian one anyway or the Jesus one, put it that way. However, going back to what we said earlier about the British, Dee claimed at the time when the Romans came into Britain there was one little tribe called Britanni and that's why he used the name Brit, but really the way he spelled it in his initial writings was in Hebrew so it was definitely pointing at the people. When Reverend Pike comes on your show you should ask him because I think he knows that it's the B'nai B'rith, which is the Sons of the Covenant, that are putting these laws in front of the Congress and all the other parliaments and they're being signed into law. B'nai B'rith is the Jewish wing of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. I don't think he mentions that.

Jackie: I'm writing.

Alan: A Masonic group is writing laws for governments, you see.

Jackie: You know what? You're right. He does know that.

Alan: He does, okay.

Jackie: Well, he does know that it is the B'nai B'rith behind all this.

Alan: They are the Jewish wing of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry.

Jackie: Wow. Jewish wing of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry.

Alan: That's right. Don't forget that Albert Pike who was the head of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry in his own book "*Morals and Dogma*" said, "**make no mistake. Masonry is a religion.**" Why is a religious body making laws for everyone else? That's never been asked or challenged.

Jackie: It's like what's his name, Moses Mendelssohn. Was that his name, Moses Mendelssohn? That Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized. Isn't that what you were just saying?

Alan: Albert Pike also said, make no doubt about it that "*Lucifer is God.*"

Jackie: He said that in "*Morals and Dogma*"?

Alan: "*Morals and Dogma*," yes.

Jackie: Well, he is the lord of this world.

Alan: Lord of the world, absolutely, that's Jehovah. That's the big secret that been hidden from everyone for so long. In the beginning they were gods, Elohim, which was plural, and eventually this little earthly god, the volcano god, took over.

Jackie: The volcano god? Is that Jehovah?

Alan: That's Jehovah, yes.

Jackie: Actually, wasn't that like a phantom that the priesthood made up for people to worship?

Alan: Basically the volcano symbolized again a pyramid with the top blowing, which is the fire, the fire in the middle, and that's the symbol again of the logic. That's why Mr. Spock in *Star Trek* was a Vulcan. He ran on law and logic, you see. It's all symbolic and if you look at the little badges they get and cards for their induction, the boys in Judaism, when they're 12 or 13--

Jackie: When they get Bar Mitzvah?

Alan: Yes. You'll see right there that that's a symbol of a volcano blowing smoke and that's the symbol of – again, it's not real, a real people doing a real thing, it's a priesthood, not a big priesthood either, who's manipulated all the religions down through the ages and it's all symbolic and allegorical of this priesthood. The volcano is the smoke by day and the fire by night.

Jackie: You mean it's talked about in the Bible? In the Old Testament?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Smoke by day and fire by night.

Alan: Yes, and that's all symbolic and allegorical of an ancient, ancient priesthood that's many, many thousands of years old.

Jackie: Older than the Pharisees?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Like in the Protocols they say that the plan that they have been working towards for the past, I think they say either 20 or 25 centuries, is about to come in to fruition, but actually it is older than that?

Alan: It's older and apparently it's been tried before in different ages.

Jackie: Tried before and not accomplished?

Alan: It gets to a certain point and then it gets demolished.

Jackie: I like that a lot. They've never made it yet and here we are, still on the radio and still able to talk about it, Alan. Thank you for being with us tonight. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you for being here and keep an open mind and ask, seek and knock. That's what Jesus tells us to do. Seek ye the truth and you will know the truth and it will make you free.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 29, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Wednesday. It is the 29th of December in the year 2004 and I want to remind you that this is the last broadcast night for us of the week.

I want to share our spiritual message and then we'll get on with this Wednesday night broadcast. This is prayer for the power of Holy Spirit.

"Come Holy Spirit and renew me so that I can reach my fullest potential. Fill me to overflowing with your gift, your power, your love. I open myself to receive all the Father has for me. He is the Creator of everything and I am his child. Therefore far more is available to me than I ever imagined. Help me to receive it all. Teach me how to use your gift. Instruct me in all truths. Fill my mind with your thoughts and help me to recognize your voice. Make me an instrument of the Father's will."

And I liked that. It's a wonderful reminder. And tonight we have a guest and I know that most of you, maybe all of you will be delighted to hear that Alan Watt is back with us again this evening. By the way, in case I forget, we won't be seeing you again back until after the New Year, so let me wish you all a blessed and peaceful and abundant New Year and now we'll bring Alan up. Hello, Alan, and thanks for being with us.

Alan: Yes, it's nice to be here. I keep forgetting about the New Year.

Jackie: Well, I thought about it tonight while I was getting dinner and I thought by the time we get back it will be after the incoming New Year, something I was going to mention to our listeners, Alan.

Alan: This is the new Soviet system. It's here. This is all in your face now and it actually does come under this new definition of "democracy." I've heard some of the talking heads in Canada from universities redefine democracy and what they say is that it's the will of the people but the government will stand up for the rights of all minorities without distinction. You can imagine the kind of chaos that's being brought on if they're going to promote all kinds of – but the thing is, they're very selective it seems on which ones they will accept and which ones they won't.

Jackie: As to what is a minority in the states, I know that there are certain states that the "minorities" far out number – what would I say, the majority, white basically, is what it is, because the minorities are of different races and I believe probably now that in the United States probably the minority has become the majority.

Alan: Well, you've got to become a new minority somehow and somehow get yourself registered as such to get any rights at all, because that's literally what it's come down to. In the new system which is global and international and a mish-mash of everything, then obviously they made this agenda long, long ago knowing exactly how they were going to do it and implement it and the white people aren't going to stand in their way. That's very obvious. The white man is a good worker bee, I think he was basically created for this and what I see now is that it's the white man – it's generally the poor white man too, and they're using a lot of the poor blacks over in the Middle East to finish off the job.

Jackie: The pathetic thing is that there are so many minions, so many useful idiots that helped to promulgate the plan and just shove it ahead full steam. We were talking about this tonight. I was talking with a friend about the land taxes and it doesn't matter if your home would be mortgage free or not. If you cannot pay your taxes you're losing it and in Pennsylvania here and I don't know if it's county by county or what, or township by township, but there is this thing called an occupational tax. Now there was a lady in Scranton. She was a retired woman and she got the bill for the

occupational tax and she didn't pay it and they dunned her again and then threatened that she was going to get – so she called them and she said I don't qualify here, I don't have an occupation, I am a retired person; and the lady says this has nothing to do with your work. You are occupying space. This is true what I am telling you and it's sounds insane but look at all the townships or counties, whatever, that pass these school districts, that pass these absolutely ungodly insane taxes.

Alan: That was also the Communist Manifesto, wasn't it?

Jackie: Yes. It's also in the Protocols by the way.

Alan: Steadily increasing taxes leading eventually to the abolition of private property and of course that's well on it's way and you can see that when you look into the United Nations habitat areas of the very, very near future where everybody is supposed to live. They're going to tax people out of their homes especially in the rural areas and we're all supposed to live very happily for a while in these little habitat communities, which they admit they'll all be rental units. There will be no private property there and no private transportation either. That's in the habitat report from the UN, so this is the future and because most people don't understand what really is going on, they fall for all the excuses that are given at the time. "We simply have to do this because of et cetera, et cetera," but the fact is it was planned a long time ago and they're actually implementing it. I really believe that once the U.S. has brought this great new democracy to the rest of the world, the standardization of the system, then it will be time to pull the plug on the U.S.

Jackie: You said that a long time ago and when you said it I didn't even have a doubt that what you said was so, and it follows. I mean we can see it happening, Alan. You said that it was brought in. Exactly what you said was right and you remember when I got really ticked off at you about the Constitution? Sometimes you've rattled my cage, Alan.

Alan: Well, it's a process, isn't it? Understanding is a process. It's a process of shedding off that which we've been indoctrinated with in order to see clearly, and until we do shed off the indoctrination we'll never see clearly and therefore a new hood can be pulled over our eyes very easily and we're hoodwinked again.

Jackie: The hoodwink. That has to do with the hood that goes on the Freemasons? Isn't that where that came from?

Alan: Yes. It's the candidate's head.

Jackie: Hoodwinked.

Alan: Hoodwinked. They do this all the time. The people are being shepherded into the whole new system with the environment and the crisis and all the rest of it and they will go along with it. The ones who are in school right now at the present time truly believe everything that they've been indoctrinated with to do with saving the planet and they will be the inhabitants of these habitat areas.

Jackie: And be very proud and very pleased that they aren't ruining the rest of the world for the animals.

Alan: Yes and they'll also be the enforcers for those old people who live in the old ways et cetera who won't go along with it. They'll drag them off thinking they're doing the world a favor. This is why they could write Revelations a long time ago, spell out the agenda in Revelations, and say that the children would turn against their parents and the reason they could write that is because it had been done before.

Jackie: What is Revelations supposed to be, the revelations of John?

Alan: It's supposed to be, but you have to go into the whole esoteric meaning of what John is. The full name is Jonathan and John is EON, which is fire basically. The old mystery religion had its headquarters in Ionia at one time and that became the J when it was Latinized so you had John and so it was fire and they had the symbol of the fire worship outside their temples, and then you have Athan, which is John Athan, which is ATON, the sun. John Aton, the fire of the sun. That's what it means. It's the fire of the sun that gives you the revelations.

Jackie: Is there any name that doesn't have some type of esoteric meaning?

Alan: All of those in the Bible do, because the mystery religion had been centered there at that time a few thousand years ago for quite a long, long time. Although it had other centers across different parts of the world, that was one of the main centers of it.

Jackie: What does Timothy mean?

Alan: I forget what Timothy was and I did know it too, but I could look that one up for you. They all had specific meanings and some of them they explain, where they give Simon a new name and he's called Peter.

Jackie: Simon Peter.

Alan: They're giving you clues there and of course Peter is Pater or Petra, which is the rock. It's on the rock et cetera and all this stuff, so they're giving you the same symbology of the old mystery religion in the names of the people. Another one is Son of Thunder, Zebedee, and of course old Yahweh used to be called the Thunder God because the volcano made all the bangs – in fact there are Psalms there that he roared in his clear strong voice like thunder, so he was a volcano god. They give you all the clues in the names.

Jackie: The thunder god, wasn't it Thor?

Alan: In the Norse religion it was Thor.

Jackie: Would that be the same as Jehovah?

Alan: Actually, it's very similar to the Egyptian because in the battle of the son of Osiris, who was called Horus – where we get "hours" from and "horizon."

Jackie: Horus rising, the horizon?

Alan: That's right. He lost an eye in the battle with Seth, which is night, Satan, and he becomes the sun, Ra. He becomes Ra. You have the eye of Ra and of course you find the same thing with the Nordic version of Thor who lost an eye to gain wisdom by hanging on a tree. He hung on a tree for days and days to gain wisdom and birds were pecking out his eye so he was left with one eye; and hence the term comes in Masonry, in the land of the blind (which is the profane, the masses, the general public), "in the land of the blind, the one-eyed man is king." It's a very esoteric thing.

Jackie: Okay. Here's something that maybe you could explain because I have made this statement that there is no place that I have read in the New Testament where Jesus said I've come to establish a new religion. He said I came to, according to what the bible says, that I came into this world to bear witness unto the truth. What Christians rely on is the fact that in the Bible he is quoted as saying about Peter, upon this rock I will build my church – and then of course the Catholic Church says that Peter was the first Pope and so the Catholic religion was the first and the only established by Christ religion. Will you shed some light on that, Alan?

Alan: He said that in response to a reply that Peter had given when Peter had said that he was the messiah. He was declaring that Jesus was the messiah and that's when he replied to him, "on this rock," this truth, that's what it means there in that sense, "I will build my church."

Jackie: And what does church mean? I will build my church? This is what to me has caused – I don't understand what it means but I don't believe that there was anything in his teachings that would implicate that you have to build churches and temples.

Alan: There was nothing about – in fact, most of his teachings were done outside.

Jackie: Well, according to the Bible. Do you think that these were words used to cause this confusion?

Alan: There's no doubt that things were added. For instance, in one of the gospels it's so out of character of what you're reading already when he tells you don't make a fuss about praying to your father. Don't do what the Pharisees do and make long prayers in public. He says go into your closet or your room and pray to your father, and then later on you find him telling his disciples *what you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven and you shall have the power to forgive sins*. That obviously was added in by the Catholic Church. People used to give offerings to the temple gods, especially Jupiter in Rome prior to Christianity, and they did confess their sins and they had their burnt offerings; and of course to maintain power, priests had to have something where the people would have – in other words, if the people could pray directly to their god, why would they need the priests? They had to add that in that the only way to salvation was to go and confess to the priests basically.

Jackie: Then the priests had the power to forgive the sin and that comes from that part of the Bible where he allegedly said that to his disciple?

Alan: It's completely contradictory you see to other parts of the Bible and out of nature with what he'd already supposed to have said. It's amazing how much of external or manmade theology has been tacked on to it. Of course in the esoteric religions they understand that, that the bulk of people they really want a god that they can identify with as a person with their own "frailties," you might say, and so for ages past they always gave the people gods which were very human in form in that they would be jealous. They could be very vengeful and idolatrous. All this kind of stuff and the bulk of the people love these festivals to these particular deities and so when Jesus came along they had to once again sort of humanize them to an extent in some passages so that the people could identify with them. They're talking about the general population because they need "form," as they say, so they formalized religion and formalizing religion is always done for the bulk of the people.

Jackie: What would you have to say to people – my concern has been when the lies begin to be exposed, the truth revealed, in fact I had written about this in the book and it is when it came to my mind that I see to me that Christianity was created to be destroyed. That eventually the lies would be revealed or exposed and then people would be throwing the baby out with the bath water. And for people who have clung to all that, every jot and tittle is the word of God, even though there's so many contradictions that they cannot explain themselves but they seem to pass that off by saying I don't have an understanding yet about that contradiction, but not to look at it and say this isn't – our Creator doesn't contradict itself, but then when it finally hits them that they literally begin to see the lies there is the sadness. I know because I've been through that, Alan, as you know, but the tendency to say okay then what do we do? It's all a lie. What do we have left and the only thing I could think to say is it's the truth. We have the truth.

Alan: Here's another little sort of paradox to all of that. In cultural Christianity and all truths in all ages is out there for the ones that want to find it, always, for the ones who sincerely want to find it. It's there somehow. There's always a thread they can follow, but for the bulk of the people, it is true, they're in the material world. They want a material religion. If they're given truth they will debase it back into a materialistic religion and you see the prosperity of those being preached today by the Bennie Hinn's and these guys who tell you, "send me gold. I want gold. I want it now in this world," and I've seen a tape with him actually saying that. Sure, they will always debase it because they miss the whole point of the spiritual side that Jesus portrays. It's the spiritual search of man to find the Christ within and that's what the whole message was when he tells you "if the Father is in me and then I am in you," I am in you. The Christ is in you. It's not a matter of going to a church in cultural Christianity going through a ritual or a formula like a mathematical formula, 2 and 2 is 4, and you say this and you say that then you're a Christian. That's again for the masses of people because the spiritual path is an individual journey and only the individual can make that journey. You can't do it in a crowd.

Jackie: And priests can't give it to you.

Alan: Yes, and once you're on that journey then you know that you're getting closer to that which you would call your Creator because your mind completely alters. The way you view everything suddenly alters and you know you're now on a journey and you know that something is in communication by the very way that you now see the whole world and it's a flow of energy that comes. It was always intended to be that way.

Jackie: It seems too that as we're on that journey and getting further into it that the intuition seems to be so heightened.

Alan: Intuition and other senses definitely heighten. You become alive and that's what he said too, I come to give life and more abundantly. He wasn't talking about prosperity.

Jackie: I'd like you to continue this right after this break and thank you. We're back again with Alan Watt. Before the break I mentioned the fact that our intuition seems to be so much stronger and Alan, you were talking about that, and would you please continue?

Alan: There's no doubt that children are born with a heightened sense of awareness and actual telepathy and the closer the friends that they have the more they show this because they'll start whistling a tune at the same time or they'll start singing the lines of a song at the same time and then they turn and laugh at each other because it's so common with them. That type of thing is knocked out of us as soon as we go to school because we're trained then just to be good producers, consumers and taxpayers.

Jackie: And caretakers of the earth.

Alan: That's right and that's the definition of a good United Nation citizen, is a good producer-consumer. That's how we are trained. We are collateral. There's no doubt that's how we're viewed by those who run the material world and so those abilities we have become dormant and it's like muscles that aren't used, they can atrophy to an extent, but when a person is on the right path they know it. There's nothing you can question or imagine about it. You know you're on the right path because your entire perception of things changes. You have sudden insights that you never had before and you can see for the first time. The blind see. That's what it really means in the allegories and so this can happen to people who are ready to leave the formalized – the formation – the Mason's form things for the masses, so they give you formalized religion, which is also authorized religion, and they don't like to tell people they don't need to go along with the masses. They can find the real truth themselves because that is what you're finding out is truth. It's a path of truth.

Jackie: You know when Kelly Nelson, this is back in '98 sometime when I believe I was on at 6:00 p.m. before you started coming on with us. We did about 10 weeks or 10 broadcasts on the controlled opposition of specifically Council for National Policies and the so-called conservative/Christian conservative leaders in this country and Kelly, that is her forte and she was naming names that she was giving so much information about these individuals that it just left no doubt in people's minds. The thing I marveled at because Kelly Nelson told me one time you won't make a lot of friends, people don't want the truth. Anyway, I would get calls from people and each one that called had one of their own favorite heroes. It could have been Phyllis Schlafly. It could have been D.J. Kennedy, any one of them, but then they would say you know what? I had a feeling something was wrong and in other words they were not angry and they were realizing that all the time they had been almost worshiping these people that there was that little niggling voice and I told them I said, well, then you did know you see and all you have to learn to do is listen to that. Don't ignore it; and it happened over and over again, Alan.

Alan: The bulk of the people want a deity on this planet that they can worship, something on two legs that they can see and touch and that's the problem. It's always been the problem and that's why if you tune into something like Oprah Winfrey or the Dr. Phil that's part of her organization, that's Harpo Productions which is Oprah backwards, HARPO from Harpocrates for secrecy from the ancient mysteries.

Jackie: From who?

Alan: Harpocrates in the Greek.

Jackie: Not Hippocrates?

Alan: No. Harpocrates. Harpo was the short term for it, so it's Harpo Productions.

Jackie: And like Harpo Marx?

Alan: That's right and he was the one who kept his mouth shut because he was dumb and that was the sign of secrecy. The ancient symbol of Harpo in Egypt when the Greeks ruled Egypt was the little boy with a finger over his mouth going "shhh!" That's where it comes from. Anyway, when you see Oprah coming out on stage and you see mainly women in the audience just going wild over her you're seeing people actually worship another human being. That isn't applause. That's literally worship. She represents everything that those people in the audience would like to aspire to be.

Jackie: In other words, it's her fame and her success financially on that?

Alan: Everything. Yet she represents everything they want to be and that's why at the right time people will worship someone who claims to be a deity on earth. They want that. The bulk of people truly want that and the old saying they get what they ask for and they'll find that eventually it's not what they really wanted after all, but then it will be too late for them.

Jackie: I don't know if we got off course. I know I have a tendency to do that to our conversations. I don't intend to do it. Getting back, if we may, for example people who begin to see it and begin to see the lies and they feel so disillusioned – well, I had a call from really a nice man today and he had tuned in late and wanted your address. He wanted to know if I thought that he should have the books and I said yes, and then he said are you saying that the Bible is a lie. I said that's a generality and if I said that it was a lie that would be a lie because there is truth in it. But this is what people will have a tendency to do is say okay throw it all out and I think that it was planned that way, Alan, so that they would throw the truth – throwing the baby out with the bath water and then what? Then they have not, from their churches and from their religion, they have not been helped to understand as you said earlier the simple truths that we were given that were attributed to Jesus. I and my Father are one. People take that to say he said it. He said he was God. No. He said, "*I and my Father are one. He is in me as I am in you,*" and therefore there is not that realization that I am a beloved child of Creator and one with and I don't have to jump through hoops. I don't have to be praying to a saint or to the mother of Jesus to get to Creator and at least people with the feeling of nothingness, that has been my concern.

Alan: As I say, this is the problem. The bulk of the people in all ages want formalized religion.

Jackie: Maybe they don't want it. That's what they were born into.

Alan: You will find that even if you could somehow have a miracle and have the airwaves for a month for the whole world--

Jackie: Oh, wouldn't that be something.

Alan: I'll tell you, no matter how much truth you could put out there and then leave the people with a decision, after you've explained what's happened to the world—it was planned this way, who is doing it, where it's to go, et cetera, and with all their worries and their stress and their credit cards and all this stuff—you know the bulk of the people would demand you bring the same system in right away.

Jackie: Well, yes. However, you said a long time ago we were talking and I know everything you say isn't necessarily so but it sure rang true to me. You had made the statement that their greatest fear is that enough people will wake up to the realization of the power that is within us because the Kingdom of God is within us and once enough people, and I asked you how many do you think it would take, and you said not very many because there aren't very many of them.

Alan: That's right. There's not very many of them.

Jackie: That makes sense to me, so therefore the more people who awaken the stronger the light becomes in this world.

Alan: It's the old story. This is the darkness because of the lies and the deceit that goes on and we are talked to like children by the media. They're talking to us as though we're children and giving us little fairy stories instead of truth all the time, rather than tell us what really is going on and what the agendas are. Now some people like that. Some people will like socialism and they do like socialism. They like to believe that there's lots of different daddies out there who specialize in different departments that one day they might need and so there are a lot of people who will truly love their

slavery.

Jackie: I'm not denying that. What I'm saying though is that there are people who would hear it and do have an ear to hear and an eye to see and boy, wouldn't that be something?

Alan: Yes and of course and, as I say, any truth given out in the darkness and it's getting darker at the moment. It gets dark for a while as all the laws come forward to silence people.

Jackie: Man's laws?

Alan: Yes and that's of course what happened in the Soviet system as well and it was tried and tested there and they're doing it all here the same way and eventually they'll be teaching you that the sky is naturally orange and that will be politically correct and we'll all say the same thing.

Jackie: And people will forget that the sky used to be blue.

Alan: Yes. It's the king has no clothes and the crowd will go along and say, oh, yes, I can see them; and that's what political correctness is. It's lying to yourself, ultimately, to fit in and so those who are seeking a spiritual path regardless of what happens and regardless of what the crowd does can't go along with it. Of course, people who belong to the crowd or the mob will always look around for someone else to make the first move and then they'll follow; but for those who are awake you don't do that. You have to stand up for yourself. That's of prime importance. Don't wait for someone else to step forward and say I'm not going along with this. You go ahead and say I'm not going along with it.

Jackie: Yes, the Emperor has no clothes.

Alan: Yes and of course that's the difference between the individual who's on a spiritual path and person who belongs to the mob, whether it be a church group or not, because church groups are basically part of the mob. It's a formalized religion and they act like a school of fish. They all move at the same time when the pastor makes the move.

Jackie: Or the lemmings, over the cliff with all of them.

Alan: It's never been any different in any age and there's been many ages prior to this one, where we get to a certain stage of balance where those of the material try to take over the entire planet and dominate it. It's always a battle between those who are on a spiritual path versus the material and it doesn't mean that everybody on the path gets saved by any means because people are making their choices and that means everybody is making their choices.

Jackie: Each of us every moment of every day.

Alan: If they were to get their way, the people have allowed it to happen. Individually they have allowed it to happen and that's something to really ponder on before it happens and then make the decision before it happens because they're bringing about a living hell here on earth; and if their idea is "*as above so below*," then their heaven is also a hell if they're trying to emulate that. You have to ask who their father truly is.

Jackie: Well, Jesus said of the Pharisees, "*you are of your father the devil*."

Alan: The Pharisees were a sect.

Jackie: They were the priests of Jehovah. Wouldn't that be whom Jesus was referring to?

Alan: It's obvious.

Jackie: To me it was obvious.

Alan: It was very obvious. People don't realize that the Pharisees, who ruled over ordinary Jews, the Pharisees

themselves were a separate esoteric sect. They had their own inner religion that came from Babylon. They're being used, but there used to be a lot more information on this, like the B'nai B'rith. Everyone thinks that the B'nai B'rith is an organization that stands up for supposedly downtrodden peoples' rights, but the B'nai B'rith is registered as a Masonic organization and all their building are still called lodges yet, if you want to check them up. If you want to go into the Congressional Records, you can find I think it was General Grant during the Civil War issued an order that all Jews in the army were suspected of being members of the Knights of the Golden Circle, which was a spin-off of the B'nai B'rith, and that was all mentioned in the Congressional Records at the time and it was Lincoln that rescinded that order. However, they were actually fomenting dissention on both sides, south and north, and these were not Kazarian Jews. These were Sephardic Jews that formed the B'nai B'rith. Most of them came from London and they were merchant families.

Jackie: What is the definition of a Sephardic Jew? Would it be Semitic?

Alan: Sephardic were the ones who lived mainly in Spain.

Jackie: It wouldn't necessarily mean that they're Semites?

Alan: Again, even that's a whole other story, but supposedly the story is they moved into Spain after the Roman wars basically when Rome vanquished them and in fact they became the nobility of Spain for a few centuries and they ruled the trading routes and they were very, very wealthy and they ran – that again is in the Congressional Records, they ran most of the slave ships to the U.S. and they ran the slave trade.

Jackie: You know that was a good plan too when you think about it. It was far beyond just a wonderful money-making scheme, but to bring so many Africans into America, I mean in the south I understand that the slave population was almost equal to the white population, so when they were all freed there we had the division again.

Alan: They always create a division or a Northern Ireland or a Quebec in Canada. Somewhere they can stir up trouble when they want it. That's traditional.

Jackie: It occurs to me that the ultimate plan of slavery was to do exactly what is happening today.

Alan: There is an authorized book by the B'nai B'rith about their history, even though they put spins on it, because at one time there was a lot of information on them and what they'd been up to and so they put a book out to try and cover up what they'd really been doing but they still admitted to it. The book was written by Esther L. Panitz was the author and it was authorized by B'nai B'rith and that was published in 1987, I think, and it's worth a read because it goes into the fact that it is a Masonic organization. It's separate from Judaism as such and it has a different religion from Judaism. It's basically the Illuminati sect and it's also chartered under the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. They have a Masonic charter, so here's the B'nai B'rith writing the hate laws.

Jackie: What is the name of this book again?

Alan: It's called "The B'nai B'rith" by Esther L. Panitz.

Jackie: That would probably be available then at any bookstore.

Alan: I don't know. It was published in 1987.

Jackie: 1987 isn't all that long ago.

Alan: The B'nai B'rith was actually again in the Congressional Records; they were implicated and brought up in the death of Lincoln.

Jackie: And what is the author again?

Alan: I think it was Esther L. Panitz.

Jackie: Panitz? Like paying penance?

Alan: I'm pretty sure that is. It's been a long time since I read it, but the head of the organization, the Grand Master at that time of the B'nai B'rith, was Simon Wolf, who originally was a lawyer and his name came up and the B'nai B'rith because he was so friendly with Booth that shot Lincoln. There were photographs taken of Booth with the Knights of the Golden Circle at the B'nai B'rith Lodge, the Masonic Lodge.

Jackie: It has been written and said that Booth was a relation of the Rothschild's.

Alan: It's possible. I do know that Booth's father was a Shakespearian actor and when he died the Catholics came to the funeral. They thought he was a Catholic, that he attended the Catholic Church. One of the Methodist ministers came, he thought he was a Methodist, and a rabbi came because Booth used to get up and read in Hebrew in the temple, in the synagogue. However, one thing they all agree on, he was given a Masonic burial.

Jackie: They've been behind everything. I never thought of this, but they obviously were the fomenters of the American Revolution.

Alan: You'll find that again in that authorized book about the B'nai B'rith by the B'nai B'rith.

Jackie: Well in the book that I quoted heavily from in that section is a book I have here from 1944 I think by some guy, a Jew. It was titled Israel in America or America in Israel and I think it was in there referring to the Revolutionary War and it named the name of a wealthy Jew that basically they said without him the war could never have been fought.

Alan: There was Judah P. Benjamin in the south. They had ones in the north and the south.

Jackie: It wasn't Judah Benjamin, but wasn't he named Davis' treasury secretary or something?

Alan: Benjamin was in the south and he was up in their congress or a senator even, and then after the war he went over to England and was knighted for his part in fomenting the revolution. He was knighted and I think it was his daughter married a relative of Israel Levin.

Jackie: We were led to believe that the Revolutionary War was fought to win our independence from Great Britain and we have grown up believing that. These are the types of things that when it hits you that it was such a lie that I think it's what begins to occur to people, everything that we ever thought we knew was a lie and maybe when I said to you that time everything I look at looks like not real. It's like I'm living in another world someplace and you said it's a good place to begin.

Alan: You have to start to freefall, be willing to freefall.

Jackie: Well, you're a good catalyst for freefalling, Alan.

Alan: I can do a bit of that too. However, the B'nai B'rith was founded I think it was in the 1840's, 1862 was the official founding in Washington, D.C., and in fact I believe Simon Wolf who was the head at the time was arrested right after Lincoln was shot because they said he was implicated in the plot, so the B'nai B'rith were definitely mentioned in the Congressional Records.

Jackie: When you read the history after the war in the south, basically it appears to me that Abraham Lincoln was not an evil bad man. He was probably misadvised and probably led around by the nose, like all the presidents, but he kept insisting that after the war it had to be all forgotten and let us start over again and they were bound and damn determined that they were going to take over the south. They were going to bring a military force in and continue the destruction and of course we've got the 14th Amendment out of it. It occurs to me, besides the fact that he had given an Executive Order to issue the greenbacks, that they did not like it at all that they were going to compete with their

banknotes.

Alan: It's so complex when you get into it all the machinations that were going on at the time and when you find the B'nai B'rith which definitely is a Masonic order and even today they still call their big skyscrapers lodges. They're registered lodges and here they are making laws for the general public.

Jackie: You know what? A topic for another broadcast, George W. Bush, royalty. Also it appears part of that Jewish bloodline, so when I look at that and John Kerry the same thing.

Alan: I think Burke's Peerage came out with that.

Jackie: He had more royal blood than any president before him and he's Jewish, so they we are with that "loyalty" and that special bloodline. Folks, we're out of time. This will be a discussion that we will pick up in another broadcast. Thank you, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
September 1, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday and it is the 1st of September in the year 2004 and Alan Watt is back again with us again tonight. Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: I want to do our spiritual message here before we get started. This is from Matthew 5 and it begins with verse 14, and this is in the red, folks. These are the words that attributed to Jesus. He said, *"Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel but on a candlestick and it gives light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men that they may see your good works and glorify your father which is in heaven."*

I think Paul said that the only way you get to heaven is by grace not works, right, Alan?

Alan: Yes, there was a dispute about it I think. Actually, James really took over from Jesus, the brother supposedly of Jesus, and he was promoting good works.

Jackie: Where would you like to go tonight? There is something I would like to share. Remember last night when you were talking about genetically engineering the worker bees to be good workers? I've got something that's not real long. Hold on a sec. It's amazing, Alan, because every time you start talking about this stuff our listeners start finding information.

This was actually from BBC News, August 12. *"Monkeys Test Hard Working Gene. Scientists in the United States have found a way of turning lazy monkeys into workaholics using gene therapy. Usually monkeys work hard only when they know a reward is coming, but the animals given this treatment did their best all the time. Monkeys are rather like people in their approach to work - at least, those who live in a laboratory and learn to press levers for rewards of food and water. They concentrate on their task only when the moment of delivery approaches."*

Listen to this. *"Monkeys under the influence of the treatment don't procrastinate. Dr. Barry Richmond U.S. National Institute of Mental Health. It says: "Researchers at the National Institute of Mental Health near Washington DC, led by Dr Barry Richmond, have now developed a genetic treatment which changes their work ethic markedly (and this is a quote by Dr. Richmond). He says, "Normal monkeys and people procrastinate - tend not to work very well when they have a lot of time to get the job done, and work better when the reward is nearer in time. The monkeys under the influence of the treatment don't procrastinate he said. The treatment consists of blocking an important brain chemical - dopamine. After about 10 weeks it had worn off, and the monkeys were back to their usual unmotivated selves. Dr Richmond believes treatments based on this concept could one day benefit people with conditions like depression, where motivation has largely disappeared from their lives. But for the rest of us, the day when such treatments fall into the hands of our bosses may be one we would prefer to put off."* That was from the BBC News, August 12th. Eric sent this over, Alan.

It's exactly what you were talking about.

Alan: They've been doing this for a long time and conditioning us to the acceptance of it.

Jackie: It's confirmation and you say some things that are so far out that sometimes people just sit there with their mouths open. In fact a listener called today and he's been really appreciating the broadcast, but he said he sits there half the time with his mouth hanging open in awe or in shock and that's why I wanted to share this because it is blatant, just exactly what you were talking about.

Alan: Aldous Huxley gave lectures on stimulating the brain by mechanical and electrical means and also by the use of drugs back in the 1960's. He worked for the Tavistock Institute in London and most of his work was not involved in fictional writing. We know "**Brave New World**" was one of his, but most of his work was actually promoting these so called benefits of science and he thought it was fantastic that they could change the behavior of people by putting wires into their brains and having other people control them. He thought this was just great and he gave a lecture at Berkeley University in about 1967 on that very subject, so they've been doing this for an awful long time.

Jackie: This said it was gene research and it is from the National Institute of Mental Health. You know that is creepy.

Alan: Someone should really define "mental health," because who is defining it for us? We never think about that. It's the same with that little topic about dopamine you mentioned there. Is our primary function here to serve the system as workers? These questions are never asked; or is the spare time that a person has perhaps necessary for your real mental health? And if you're being deprived of that to make you work more and more efficiently, a system will definitely benefit but I don't think you personally will. You understand?

Jackie: You don't think we personally will?

Alan: I very much doubt it.

Jackie: You very much know that we won't.

Alan: All these institutions have an agenda. They all get their agenda from the apex of the pyramid and they define what's normal and what our functions as human beings are supposed to be. They can completely reverse the meaning of their own "laws," you might call them, of psychiatry or psychology when they change their politics. In the Soviet Union they'd lock people up for simply pointing out that the government was completely corrupt and they'd lock you up as a psychiatric patient for saying so. We have to be very, very careful about these definitions that keep getting thrown out and we just blindly accept them.

Jackie: You mean like "mental health"?

Alan: Yes. What is mental health? Who is defining it for us?

Jackie: I've told this before and I've probably have told you, pre-95 or sometime in '95 so I lost the document but I was faxed a proposed bill from Colorado State. They were redefining the term "mental health" for insurance purposes and I actually got it from the legislature, but one of the new definitions of a person who was mentally deranged or mentally ill is somebody who has an abnormal fear or unnatural fear of the government. I don't know what ever happened to that. I don't know if it was a proposed amendment to the insurance act I believe, so if we have any listeners in Colorado and if they were doing it there and that if dog gone thing passed it's probably laying there, at least unknown by most people in a lot of states, maybe all of them. "*An unnatural or abnormal fear of the government.*"

Alan: I guess all historians must be crazy because that's the one thing that crops up over and over down through history is what the government ends up doing to the people. Once they get to a certain level of power and arrogance, all hell breaks loose and it's generally caused by the very government that's supposed to organize our lives for us. Yes, we always have to be watching governments. Apart from that, the governments are far too big anyway. You cannot watch them if they're too big. There are too many departments. They have a department for every part or function of your life today.

Jackie: That follows right along with the Talmud, doesn't it?

Alan: Yes. It's literally all encompassing and it isn't just your federal government. It's also your state government. They all get the laws passed from the United Nations, and that's another super government with an equivalent department of bureaucrats dealing with everything that your federal government is dealing with, so you have millions and millions of bureaucrats with their own little agendas written down for them, their own protocols to follow, regardless of who you think is in power.

Jackie: The bureaucrats actually don't have their own agendas. I mean the minions, the ones that are following out the orders, but they do have a school – a special school for bureaucrats. Our listeners need to remember that a bureaucrat is a non-elected – it's an appointed or paid, but they're not elected so they're not answerable to the people.

Alan: You'll find when you look into a federal bureaucrats, they're all hereditary positions and so you have more family dynasties – old family dynasties stretching way back down through time, simply putting their own children into their own jobs. It's just amazing and of course they're never talked about. We always get diverted to the politicians, the front men.

Jackie: Do you remember the woman governor of New Jersey, Christie something? Whitman I think. Well that really was driven home to me, the point that you just made, when I saw a photograph of her 4 years old with President Eisenhower.

Alan: It's just incredible when you think of how we're trained from birth to believe the system is and how it truly is, which is completely different from anything we've been told. Every bureaucracy has its protocols. They have their agenda written down to follow and they implement them day after day, year after year. Back when they created the League of Nations, H.G. Wells was writing that now the heads of the bureaucrats at the federal level could correspond and travel and meet their brethren in other countries and basically iron out their differences.

Jackie: Their counterparts.

Alan: Yes. It makes to an extent the politicians almost irrelevant.

Jackie: However Alan, that is also on the state on the local level because they have international mayors associations. The Council of State Governments is an international organization.

Alan: And the same with the International Association of Police Chiefs.

Jackie: They almost all have their counterparts today all over the world.

Alan: That's right and you find that the heads of them attend meetings at the United Nations to find out the next part of their policy.

Jackie: I read something one time where I think it was one of the UN when they did the women's group and those different – what do you call them? Anyway, one of the elite said that they had invited state, national and some local officials so that they could feel that they're part of this whole process. That's actually what he said. So they feel like such big shots.

Alan: The ego is a tremendous thing to play with.

Jackie: I think that's Lucifer.

Alan: They know how to manipulate the ego – have their photograph taken at some high function at the United Nations and that's on the mantelpiece for everyone to see.

Jackie: Oh yes, blown up big on the wall.

Alan: Really the public have no real input into what's happening. In fact, they don't even really know what's happening

most of the time until laws are actually implemented.

Jackie: They're kept too busy.

Alan: You know even all the housing codes to do with building houses, electrical, plumbing, everything structure wise, septic tank. All that is coming from the United Nations.

Jackie: Yes it is. I have a report on two international meetings that were held. One was in Moscow in the USSR and this is exactly what they were dealing with, zoning laws, regional governments et cetera. It was very creepy to read it and because they don't really pull any punches at all, even a layperson can understand what the heck they're saying. I remember a quote where they were talking about the regional planner. One of their most important functions is the transference of property from private to public use with the least amount – with ease, in other words. They have to learn to be able to do it.

Alan: Now of course they have new weapons, they have weather control to flood out the farmers or give them a drought and dry them out. They have so many weapons at their control, which they have been using for years, and they are gradually getting their way. You'll find that all the major hurricanes and cyclones and so on that hit the world today are right along the paths of the very areas they want cleared for the wildlife species, but they want them cleared of human habitation.

Jackie: I received an email about this hurricane Charlie. It was a man who was there on the spot and he took pictures and he said that they are so under-reporting as far as the deaths and the devastation that had taken place and my little flags went up. The guy who sent it over to me, I said I wonder what's going on here. What's to hide? I wonder if this was a real one or was it part of weather control. I asked him if he would please send me anything that he gets on it and the one I got today, which I haven't read yet, said "Hurricane Charlie, is this Scalar Weather?" The scalar weather control and that when you mentioned this, too, about where the wild lands are going to be, I found a map and this was from their wild lands project and this was in the North American continent, basically the U.S., and they were talking about this sign of the western border. They had this great big grey arrow, a real wide swath that went all the way up from Canada all the way down Central America into parts of Mexico. The other one, I think they called it the Artic something, this arrow went all the way across the top, partly in Canada and the U.S., mostly in the U.S. from the northern U.S. all the way across and it looked like almost the entire state of Pennsylvania was inside that arrow, Alan.

Alan: They had their plans already made with the Tesla technology. I think eight years ago they admitted there were over 54, 55 of Tesla HAARP stations worldwide. That's what they admitted to. In the 1970's the U.S. and other countries signed a treaty not to use this as weaponry against other countries.

Jackie: Actually it was the ENMOD treaty and what they said is that it prohibited the hostile use of the technology that can cause earthquakes, tornadoes, and I can't remember all of it, but it mentioned rainfall.

Alan: They said they could actually create a hurricane out at sea and bring it in towards land and guide it anywhere they wanted.

Jackie: That was in the '70's. I've got it in a book from the United Nations.

Alan: They've got it all and it's a great weapon because they'll never admit they're actually using it to the public. Although if the public look up and watch all the spraying that's going on, I'm sure they're using it hand in glove with this technology because with the aluminum oxides and titanium traces in the air nowadays, they're literally creating a fantastic circuit for this electromagnetic pulsation to travel along. Yes, they are using it but they won't admit it. The governments will admit if you ask them that the skies are being sprayed with something but they cannot tell you for reasons for national security. That's the standard reply letter you get back. Advanced sciences have always been used on the public and the public are always the last to know. No different from the polio vaccines and the fact that they knew what all the simian viruses would cause down the road. They tell you 50 years later.

Jackie: I told you that I'm in the process of writing a book. It's been going on for a couple of years. It sat for almost a

whole year after Chuck passed over, but in the preface of it I was talking about the plan for world dominion and I said this means everything, every aspect of our lives. We can get along without a lot of things but we need good clean, healthy food and fresh water and clean air. Then I went down the list of the food and the water and the air and what they're doing to it, and that has been bothering me because I never had brought up – I didn't know about it at the time, the estrogens that we were talking about last night because I had quoted in there that statement by Charles Galton Darwin in "***The Next Million Years***" and that was 1952. He said that "*it is in the biological sciences that the most exciting possibilities suggest themselves. I will only speculate on a few among these possibilities which might have great affect on human life. I've already referred to the possibility of [quite] new sources of food and I need not enlarge on that further.*"

Then when he mentioned this thing on hormones I really didn't see how that – but I put it in there anyway. He says, "*Hormones. Those internal chemical secretions which so largely regulate the operations of the human body. The artificial use of hormones has already -- (this was 1952) been show to have profound affects on the behavior of animals might have similar affects on man.*" Then he talked about a "drug which might remove the urgency of sexual desire and so reproducing humanity the status of workers in a beehive. To produce effects of these kinds there must be a master and the master must be above and not subject to the procedure he is enforcing on his subjects." That's what you mentioned last night and because that really had bothered me, I decided I was going to add that information on xenoestrogens and there's an article I found. Now remember this book that Darwin put out was '52 and a report from 2002 I believe from a Canadian, a Dr. Kay Jensen. He said, "over the past 50 years we have seen a dramatic increase in estrogen dominant conditions." And I thought wow, fifty years ago was when this book or over 50 years ago but it was when the book was published and what I realized is because this one article gave different sources of xenoestrogens. Xenoestrogens are in the food we eat. They are in the water that we drink and it is in the air that we breathe, and we slather it all over our bodies and our children's bodies, so they've covered the whole gamut. There are over 60,000 ways that we ingest or osmotically – is that the word, osmosis, take it in through the body. Over 60,000 ways and the devastating effects, it's unbelievable.

Alan: We already see the changes in society too and they have the effeminate men and the very masculine women.

Jackie: He said that Canada has the highest incidence of hysterectomies other than the U.S. and it's double of any other country in Europe and that many of the reasons that women – and endometriosis is a big one and endometriosis is caused by estrogen dominance. He says something like 35 percent of women by the time they're 60 will have had a hysterectomy and many of them would not even be necessary if the hormones were balanced. All right, we're going to be taking a break here.

Alan: I'd like to mention for the farmers who are interested in what's happening to their industry, there is a booth at the International Plowing Match, an expo which is held every year in Canada. This year it's in Neford, Ontario, and it's September 22nd to the 26th and there will be a booth there and it's called "Matrix Explained."

Jackie: Is that you?

Alan: There's a couple of people I know who are holding this booth to tell the farmers and others what's really going on with the weather, with their crops and what the UN agenda is and I might be there too.

Jackie: That's in Neford, Ontario, September 22 to 26th and the booth is the Matrix Explained. That sounds exciting.

Alan: It will be, yes. The farmers don't really know the full agenda because they can't believe their own governments are intent on putting them out of business.

Jackie: They think the governments love us.

Alan: Yes. They don't know the agenda that food simply will not be produced here in the future. That is the agenda under the United Nations and NAFTA they've already set up Chile and other countries to be the food manufacturers for basically the world.

Jackie: I was just going to say that it appears that the farmers that they're taking down are in Canada, America, Australia, probably the UK or do they do much farming there?

Alan: UK's in the same boat. They had their mad cow slaughter, one cow and everything in Britain was slaughtered. Of course they are trying to turn the world into a vegetarian world so we'll have nothing to eat but their modified vegetables.

Jackie: Alan, in this report on xenoestrogens.

Alan: I think you should really call it Zena.

Jackie: Zena?

Alan: Yes, the warrior princess.

Jackie: They said that in virtually every single vegetable that's grown today is filled with xenoestrogen in fruits, berries because the xenoestrogens are used as the weed control and so it's in the soil and now it's in the plants.

Alan: Now it's in the people because they must get rid of the excess weeds. It's fantastic too how they encourage people to go through the fad of buying this spring bottled water that comes in these lovely plastic bottles and that plastic is not completely inert. It's giving off molecules all the time and all plastic molecules contain synthetic estrogen.

Jackie: Yes and that's mentioned also and it says that the softer the plastic, and I don't know if – I guess the best thing to do is to avoid plastic, period, because if you buy juice in plastic bottles in so many of the things and of course, like you said, all this water, but they said there's a number in a pyramid on the bottle and if it's less than a 7 it's leeching estrogens like the devil. Saran Wrap is really bad and of course people shouldn't be using microwave ovens anyway and they do and they cover this stuff with Saran Wrap and according to Kirk Newbie it's sort of like – I could be overstating this but I don't think I am. When you cover something with Saran and put it in your microwave, you increase the estrogen in it by 20,000 times. It all leeches right out of the plastic. .

Alan: They've covered all the bases and Monsanto knew all this back in the 1950's, what the estrogen from plastic does to people. Nothing is ever by accident, nothing. It's all well planned and rehearsed long before and that's the world we really live in. They tell you generally 50 years after the fact, when most of the people have died and the generation growing up then don't care because if anything happened a few years ago it's ancient history.

Jackie: They've been demoralized.

Alan: Everything is used as a weapon and I believe one of the women who were in charge of the UN agricultural department said that – and I think most people really miss the point. There's a double meaning there when she said "*food has always been used as a weapon of war and we shall use it.*"

Jackie: And she said, "*We make no apologies.*"

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I've got quote right here on this sheet that I printed out and she, by the way, used to be a Rockefeller before she had her post. She said, "*Food is power. We use it to change behavior. Some may call that bribery. We do not apologize,*" and before she was with the UN she was a former confidential assistant to New York State Governor Nelson Rockefeller.

Alan: That's a lovely philanthropic organization.

Jackie: Change behavior. That's important that word. That statement that she made just speaks volumes.

Alan: It does. More than the average person would think, because these people plan the future, sometimes hundreds of years before, and they knew all this stuff about the estrogen back in the 50's at least.

Jackie: Evidently, that's what I found interesting, the correlation, this article by this doctor that said for the past 50 years we have been seeing a rise in and they call it estrogen dominant syndrome and that was 1952 when Darwin's book was published, where he said we're going to use artificial hormones.

Alan: He was a physicist.

Jackie: I've got Dr. John Lee's audio tape and also a book that he wrote and I had no idea – when I think of hormones and I think the average person thinks of hormones, we think of progesterone, estrogen and testosterone, yet there are so many of them and according to Dr. Lee, he seems to have risen to the top with his research. They literally – what am I trying to say here? In every function of the body, hormones are involved.

Alan: Yes. The whole endocrine system that sets even adrenaline and so on into operation receives information via hormones.

Jackie: Regulate, that's the word I was looking for, and there's more than just the three.

Alan: There's lots of them.

Jackie: That's what they're doing. They're genetically engineering the body by the use of their artificial hormones.

Alan: They know exactly where they're going with it too, and they will have eventually a passive docile population if they get their way.

Jackie: What do you mean eventually?

Alan: They have the bulk already but they always did really. It's those who have the capacity to wake up and stand up for themselves that they're really after. Although, they are trying to make the rest far more efficient in ways that they've never been. In fact, Charles Galton Darwin also said that. He says, "*we are introducing a more efficient form of slavery*," and that book was applauded by all the big newspaper companies of its day, if you look at the acclaims on the back page.

Jackie: I want to remind our listeners you said it and I heard it but I didn't really hear it, but we were talking about it later about – you were mentioning it with this Dr. Kelly. Was he a biophysicist, is that what you call it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: A lot of people are aware of this if they have internet access and of course I guess it was on the news, but he was killed and what you pointed out, which I did not know, is he actually admitted that he was involved with Israel in a program that was creating a DNA or gene selective, what, virus or bacteria?

Alan: Porton Downs, that's the big bacterial warfare department for Britain, collaborated with Israel and mind you they've been doing this for a lot longer than five years, but Kelly mentioned they had been creating race-specific viruses, smart viruses that would attack people with certain ethnic genes and there's a whole range of them for every basically ethnic group on the planet. I think he knew once he admitted that – it wasn't just the fact that he exposed all the lies that Blair was talking about the weapons of mass destruction being in Iraq. It was also because he knew he was blowing the whistle on a far greater danger that had already been developed, all this stuff with Britain, Israel and I have no doubt the U.S. was involved as well.

Jackie: The U.S. is under the control of the Zionist neo-cons they call them today.

Alan: The U.S. certainly funds them.

Jackie: Alan, they're in every high position in this country. They control the military. They control the State Department. They control the U.S. Government, Inc. literally. I read a list to our listeners a few weeks ago and it was a list of 30 in some of the top positions and they're in total control of the U.S. government.

Alan: If people were to dwell on all the things that could happen, it could collapse your whole mind basically.

George: Jackie?

Jackie: Just a minute. I'm sorry Alan. I didn't say we would not like to take calls tonight. Do you want to take a call?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Hi. You're on the air.

George: Hi, Jackie, your old friend George from New York. I said I'll call you up to tell you about it's nuts over here with all this traffic and cops just one big [mess].

Jackie: George, we're on the air with a guest.

George: I'm incorrect and I'm sorry.

Jackie: Okay, thank you, George.

George: Okay, Jackie, have a nice evening.

Jackie: You too. He's calling from New York. They're having a Republican Convention there and I guess he wanted to report on what was going on. I'm not saying that it is not important but it's just one of the jillions of details of what is happening, and to dwell on that stuff, it just seems a waste of our time and a waste of our listeners' money.

Alan: Absolutely. The problem is there is so much going on and if you knew it all, never mind some of it, some of it's bad enough. That can close you down. That can paralyze you with fear and I think that's what its intent is also to do.

Jackie: Yes, well some might say that this broadcast that we do could paralyze people with fear. I was thinking about that at a quarter till and I was thinking of saying is there something uplifting that we could talk about before this broadcast is over tonight? Can we?

Alan: I think it is, because until people come to their own spiritual consciousness and stand up for themselves as an individual against basically anything and everything that they disagree with, it doesn't matter what really happens to you eventually here on this planet, this world, because this isn't the end of everything, but you can always say and know that you've done the right thing for yourself, and by doing that it can benefit others anyway. People take a long time to follow that which is right and they generally do it by example and you will get hit hard if you simply stand up for yourself in this day and age. Those who think they're still in a free society will find out very, very quickly how free they are when they start saying no to all the officials that come around in this day and age demanding things et cetera.

However, you have to live what is right for yourself and take the consequences for it, and in the knowledge that others will eventually follow that same route. It simply takes people to start doing it.

Jackie: In other words, become an example, a demonstration.

Alan: You have to be an individual, walking, breathing, demonstration of what it right. You cannot join a group because the groups are generally created by the elite for you to follow, or else they're so quickly infiltrated they're taken over by experts so quickly. Bill Cooper I think even started a party up. Was it the Libertarian Party or the Constitutional Party?

Jackie: He didn't. He was involved in the Constitution Party for a while.

Alan: Then he came out on the air and said he was giving it up because it was already infiltrated and taken over. You cannot form groups and try to fight this system by using the system. You cannot do it. They haven't left you any real method of redress whatsoever; and let's be honest. We're not multibillionaires who can go into court and fight things forever. They know that too. That's why the system was set-up that way. However, you will generally suffer for doing the right thing in this world, but as long as you realize that you are a spirit, basically, then you can leave this place behind at the right time regardless of what happens and you have done the right thing for yourself.

Jackie: And for many other people.

Alan: And for many others.

Jackie: We were talking last night about time not being linear but that there are many dimensions and that is when it hit me and occurred to me that everything that we do here is affecting every other dimension and vice versa, and so everything we do right for the right reasons make all the difference in the world.

Alan: In a flash of creation every possibility already exists for everything to happen in time – this thing called time that suddenly bursts forth into existence and so past, present and future are all to an extent coexisting at the same time. You will influence by finding out who you are and doing the right thing when you're here all through your life.

Jackie: In other words, instead of waiting and saying "I'm earning my place in heaven" and saying certain things that the church tells us we're supposed to say, you know, "I believe in Jesus Christ and his blood. He's God's son, God in the flesh, and he died on the cross and he saved me from all my sins. He saved the world from all the sins." That is so weakening and limiting to the individual and besides that, if they read in the Old Testament Jesus said, "As you sow, so shall you reap." He didn't say, okay, my blood is going to wash away your sins. The church said that, Alan.

Alan: Yes, I know. The church also made a dogma of the fact that he came to save the whole world and he didn't. He said I come to look for the lost sheep, the people who were lost in the system and knew it. They knew it was a system. That's what he was looking for, those who are alive or "trying to stand up," you might say, and it's never been any different. He also said, "*follow me, do as I do.*" He didn't say I'm going to do it all for you, and it's never been any different.

Jackie: You made a statement one time and I'd like to repeat it. You said I don't really believe that he used the word sheep, because sheep are the stupidest animals in the world; but the good shepherd with the crook and we talked about this sometime ago how the crook is used – they're so stupid that if they get into a corner they don't know how to get out and pull them out of a corner and turn them around and that crook, that of the good shepherd has been pictured many times in the hands of the pharaohs, Alan.

Alan: The pharaohs had the rod and the staff and the staff was the crook and every bishop including the Archbishop of Canterbury and you'll see the same thing in Rome has that crook there you see and it's well named, crook, because they are all crooks. They've certainly fleeced the sheep indeed for a long, long time. However, Jesus told his followers, "*the Father's in me and I am in you,*" well I don't think he was meaning that the father is also a sheep or that he was or that you were. All church organizations have been given to the public for control purposes only and whatever truth manages to survive a particular individual is vastly warped in favor of governmental control and it makes the people placid and they follow along. Christianity was supposed to free you and the truth would make you free.

Jackie: Jesus didn't say Christianity would free you. He said "*the truth will make you free.*" They took some of his messages and they turned it into a religion. We're out of time here. Will you finish off this week with us?

Alan: Sure I will.

Jackie: Tomorrow night is the last broadcast. Alan will be back with us tomorrow night. Thank you, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
September 2, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Thursday. It is the last day of our broadcast week. It is 2nd of September in the year 2004 and today was probably one of the most beautiful days that we have had all this summer and I mean that seriously. The air was dry and it was warm, but not humid of course, and it was just absolutely gorgeous.

Alan Watt, thanks for being with us tonight.

Alan: It's nice to be here.

Jackie: How are you this evening?

Alan: Not so bad.

Jackie: And how is Murphy's Law doing with you lately?

Alan: Murphy's always hanging around.

Jackie: Well, Alan I don't believe last night when we finished there was anything left hanging where we were going to start, so where would you like to start this evening?

Alan: Oh boy. Well, I think people should realize that the world today is simply a stage, which was planned eons ago basically.

Jackie: I'm sorry. Your volume is low for me again by the way. You said it was planned what?

Alan: Eons ago and you don't change something overnight that's been working steadily and planning steadily and enforcing steadily. You cannot change that in a single lifetime and that's what people generally think they have to do. The only reason they think they must change in their lifetime is because that which they're used to (which is the system that we're born in) is now changing again and they're fighting to try to keep what they think was their system.

Jackie: Maybe because I've said this myself in the past to take our country back. What does that mean? Go back to the way it used to be? It's never been the way it should be, Alan.

Alan: Never, never. It didn't even begin that way. In fact, sovereign nations were part of the plan, a stage in the plan to serve again another purpose – a stepping-stone towards ultimately internationalism and a one-world government system.

Jackie: Yes and you were talking about the trilateral plan with the Americas being one and the European Union being a second. Would you explain that again? I think we talked about this not on air, didn't we?

Alan: Yes, that's right. Karl Marx wrote about this in the 1840's and Karl Marx was a nobody at the time. He was a front man who was paid by the Rothschild's to live in London after being booted out of Germany and he came up with the "*Communist Manifesto*" and a few other books with his friend Engels. He actually wrote about a world to come that they were working for, which would comprise of three basic trading blocks which would consist of a United Americas, a United Europe and a Pacific Rim conglomeration under a supreme world government; and it's no coincidence that

we're on the very verge of it being announced today. It's been steadily worked at. Capitalism was an artificial creation. Its antithesis communism was a necessary part of capitalism and the aims of capitalism to create the new system, the synthesis of them both, which is dominant elite that's running the world under a communistic type bureaucracy running the rest of the people beneath them.

Jackie: Today they're calling it democratization.

Alan: That's correct.

Jackie: They're democratizing the nations.

Alan: Yes and this was planned a long, long time ago and it started an awful long time ago. People at one time lived in tribes and tribes were the closest system you could have to any kind of natural living. Of course, with the advent of money, which was the truly artificial creation – before you had barter. People would barter for what they wanted. Now you have a third person who comes in and says this coin is worth that sack of wheat and for a percentage of your wheat I'll make this transaction for you; and once the third party came in, he eventually obviously ended up controlling the guys with exchanging sacks and it's been that way ever since. From then, they had to create the first city and the legends of Nimrod, the city builder. Everyone pretty well knows the reason the Masons praise Nimrod, or for what he stands for, is he created the first artificial system of human living, which was bringing people off the rural areas, creating a city which was walled, so they were walled in and then creating a bureaucracy and taxing the people outside of the city because people in the city produced nothing. They can't even feed themselves and so the artificial ends up lording over the natural, and it's still the same way today.

Jackie: And what timeline and where was Nimrod?

Alan: Nimrod is legendary. It's pre-everything. It's half myth and half legend. It's pre-history really.

Jackie: In other words before Sumer?

Alan: Yes, even before Sumer because all these legends were borrowed even to the time of Sumer and we know there's another bunch called the Hurrians that pre-existed the Sumerians and they apparently also had the trade routes which Sumer eventually took over.

Jackie: And was Sumer supposed to be about 6,000 years ago?

Alan: Roughly about that, yes. Once again, Sumer appeared on the scene as a complete basic system. It didn't evolve into a system. It appeared out of nowhere with a complete system of trading with money – with even receipts, date receipts you could have and forms of checking accounts and priesthoods to deal, who did all the work that the modern bureaucrats do and they ran the trading for the known world at that time, but they were also a form of governmental bureaucracy for the rest of the whole world as well. I don't think much has changed.

Jackie: I was thinking about those caravans. Were they back in that time? The caravans of camels that had those trading routes?

Alan: They had them before Sumer because they had so many of the Harappan peoples' old dwelling places that pre-existed the Sumerian trading routes and they also had a complete route from Egypt all the way to China, and that was pre-Sumer.

Jackie: What race would the Hurrians have been?

Alan: It's difficult to say. We know for instance that the original Sumerians, who may have taken over, were dark-haired primarily. In fact, one of their prayers to their god Enki was to thank Enki for making them the dark-haired people who ruled over the fair-haired, but they got invaded themselves by other Arabic peoples called the Akkadian and they merged with the Sumerians and eventually the Akkadian. However, the original Sumerian peoples were definitely

dark-haired. That doesn't mean that the kings and queens were, because they found even when they dug up what turned out to be the local garbage dump they found deep down some of the royal graves there.

Jackie: In the rubbish dumps they found royal graves?

Alan: Later peoples had turned it into rubbish dumps, but they did find some old articles. They did find some amazing tombs where a few hundred peasants or servants were killed along side the royalty--

Jackie: So they could serve them?

Alan: Yes and there were no signs of struggle, so they think they all took poison of some kind. Once again, the queen especially her wigs were found and they were all made of the local hair of the people, but they think that her hair may have been of a more fair color, her own particular hair.

Jackie: That's intriguing, mysterious.

Alan: I don't think it's ever been any different. As I say, the present royalty of Europe lord over people and if you really traced their ancestry they never interbred with the native people.

Jackie: It seems that from things that I've read that the old gods like Quetzalcoatl, that he was described as a white man coming out of the ocean and so many of them describe their gods as white.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: So Alan, here I go again. I don't which question to ask first. Never mind because they're all gone right now. I haven't been writing them down. The Hurrians, the gods.

Alan: The planet is so old that you cannot change it in a generation because the system you're living in and been born is complete all around you as a system. Lenin himself gave a lot away in his writings because he could afford to, and Lenin was just another front man for the antithesis basically.

Jackie: When you were talking about Karl Marx and his writings, he was a front man too.

Alan: All of them, yes.

Jackie: In other words, what he was writing wasn't his plan.

Alan: No, no. In fact, it was 20 or 30 years before they even put Karl Marx's name on the "Communist Manifesto." He was so long down on the tiers that it wasn't worth mentioning his name at first.

Jackie: A trade on the family tree?

Alan: Yes that's right. His real name was Karl Marx Mordechai Levi.

Jackie: One of the questions that popped into my mind as we were talking about these rulers and they're white skinned or fair skinned. They have light hair or red hair, blue and green eyes and now you're saying all the way back to Sumer and before there's evidence that that's what it was. One of my questions is why is the white race being annihilated today and is the white race—maybe this would have to be an opinion, maybe an educated guess—but is the white race today part of that race of all long, long ago?

Alan: I think this royalty that keeps cropping up was a separate race in itself. Going back even further to Greek legend and some of the Arabic legends when they talk about the troglodytes, which is just a Greek term for these cave or underground dwellers. These particular creatures were pretty well complete albino. Now whether the white race was bred off of that, it's hard to tell. It's possible.

Jackie: Would you describe to our listeners what you described to me out of that real old, old book on freemasonry? There were different types of beings that were being described in that book.

Alan: They were the tree dwellers they claim that just hopped around in the trees and ate the fruit and so on. Some of them would come down to kill animals and then you had these troglodytes that would rush out of the caves when the animals had been slain by the tree dwellers, chase off the tree dwellers and then drink the blood of the animals that were killed. These troglodytes were supposed to be completely ruthless to every other species.

Jackie: Describe them the way you described them. They had no lower jaw, did they?

Alan: That's right. They were very thin creatures, very white, completely white.

Jackie: Spindly, lacking in musculature?

Alan: Yes and it's funny because I remember reading a scientific magazine many years ago saying what the future man might be like, if science was to take its full course and go into artificial food or food that was liquefied and went straight through the body basically.

Jackie: So we wouldn't need a lower jaw?

Alan: You wouldn't need a jaw at all, really. You'd have nothing to chew. You'd have spindly legs because you wouldn't have to exercise if you were taking long voyages in spacecrafts, for instance, which is one of the theories of the future and how man would look like. It put me in mind I read this Masonic book of that very thing. These creatures, it's hard to see how they got to that stage by themselves. You would think everything else would have eradicated them, but again it's thought that they may have had advanced weaponry and that's how they managed to survive.

Jackie: Oh thank you, because the thought that occurred to me was if they were so spindly and weak, then how in the world would they have the strength to force away the people that did the killing?

Alan: Yes, and they were ruthless apparently.

Jackie: And a slit for a mouth because they were just blood drinkers?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That sounds very familiar, doesn't it, Alan?

Alan: Oh it does and I think that's where all the old vampire films come from. I think the vampire stories of Masonic tongue-in-cheek were maybe a very real thing that happened long ago.

Jackie: Did they say anything about whether they had hair or not? Head hair or body hair?

Alan: I can't remember that.

Jackie: I don't recall you reading about it either, but as you were describing them reading that I can recall that what I was picturing were the pictures we see of these so-called aliens.

Alan: What I do remember too is that made a funny hissing sound when they spoke to each other. It was the high-pitched hissing sound rather than the normal vocal sound.

Jackie: That's interesting. Do you have any thoughts or understanding of why today, and it does seem that it's intentional, extremely, why is the white race being eradicated, mixed all up with the other colors?

Alan: If you go back to the Brahman legends of the north of India, the Brahmans there claim that they are descended from the man from the previous age, that they came through the last catastrophe. They claim that where the Black Sea is today was a testing ground where different types of animals and humans were created. It was actually a valley at one time and they claim that it was a big laboratory and these "scientists" were experimenting with different types and eventually the experiment got out of hand and the people began to eat each other and so they flooded the whole valley and that became the Black Sea. I think man is far, far older than we know. Far older and I'm pretty certain that if science, for instance, today where they're going with their modifications and their adaptations of the human species for other tasks in the future, then it would be obvious that we've gone through this before. They would have done the same thing in the previous age. They would always get to the same point where they'd have to change and adapt and so on, exactly as Plato talked about in "The Republic"—creating new types of humans for different tasks, special hybrids; but the Brahmans do say that was on the go prior to the previous world catastrophes.

Jackie: I'm sorry Alan. I had a call come in here and so everything you said I did not hear, but this was Annette calling and she couldn't understand. She said that even the American Indians knew the difference between the pale face and that it's a seed line and it's the seed of Cain and why didn't you bring all this out?

Alan: It's doesn't mean it's the seed of Cain. You can't bring Plato's Cave along through everything with you. Eventually sometimes you have to leave the cave behind or you associate all brand new information back to the cave but in the previous areas, you see. The mark of Cain was circumcision. It wasn't a people. It was a brotherhood. Circumcision was the mark and that's how all Arabs and even today some of the high sheiks will do this. They put their hand under the person's kilt, as they say, to see if you were a brother and the lowly person would swear allegiance to his chief that way in Arabic countries and he would swear it literally "on his future generations." They were all Semitic peoples. That's where the word seminary comes from, *semen*, that's where it comes from, and you swear oaths by literally grasping the other person's penis. That was part of the ancient law structure of all the old Semitic cultures.

Jackie: I would like to go back for just a moment. You're saying that the mark of Cain is actually a circumcision and that was real old and that was even before the Bible?

Alan: Yes, in fact the Egyptians were also circumcised.

Jackie: This has never made sense to me in the Old Testament where it says Adam and Eve were the first people. They had their sons Cain and Abel and then Cain slew Abel and then went to a land and took himself a wife, but people who are into the bloodline that the whites are really the chosen of Jehovah or Yahweh. That is one of the big things that this is all hanging on, I believe.

Alan: But that's their problem. In Genesis there are two creations. There's the first creation and again this is all mystic. If you understand the esoteric you understand the beginnings and you have the void and the darkness and the deep, which is the abyss, and then you have eventually the Garden of Eden. You have the first creation and it's man and woman and *in his image he created them*; and then you read further on and it says there was no one to till the soil so he created Adam and then Eve. There's two creations there and that's the secret between the rulership dynasties and the peasant laborer. In it's an allegory form for the purpose of Adam and Eve.

Jackie: It's an allegory?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well that makes a whole lot more sense because I don't know how somebody could justify in their mind that this all started with Adam and Eve and Cain and Abel, the first people, when evidentially according to just what the story says that he went and took a wife. I can remember when I was 15 and reading the Bible and that was one of the things that grabbed me and I thought well where did these other people come from then?

Alan: Of course, it says in the Bible to go out and repopulate the earth. Repopulate, which meant it was populated before. Really, this whole part starts with the beginning of the next age, in other words, after a previous catastrophe when not everybody was killed off but a lot were.

Jackie: There have been books written about the seed of Cain.

Alan: Of course Cain is all allegory because you think about Abel and what it means as well and into the English language, because all the mystery religions eventually were adapted into the English language, which was again a Masonic creation you might say. However, the word cannibal, part Cain and Abel, you see, and Cain of course – the old god didn't know what was going on, so they had to ask him where his brother was.

Jackie: And did he say I ate him?

Alan: Basically you're left with the conclusion that he was eaten but it means more than that. It also means the clever part of it, the killing of the natural person who herded animals – the part of themselves pretty well, the one that was favored by the creator. Not the god but the creator.

Jackie: Oh I'm sorry. Okay, hold that because I'd like you to repeat it because I really didn't get what you said and I will expand on this after this break. First of all, I just want to do a little recap that the story you're saying the story in the Old Testament of Adam and Eve, Cain and Abel, is allegory. The two creations is meant, one for the elite, and one for the worker bees, I guess you would call it.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And those are the ones that were supposed to go out and till the field and everything.

Alan: Do all the tilling of the soil, yes.

Jackie: And you said that Cain and Abel the whole story is an allegory and that Cain-Abel actually stands for cannibal and the evidence in that story is that they're saying that Abel ate Cain.

Alan: Cain ate Abel. Again, it's to do with what they tell you to please the deity. The sacrifices that Abel gave to the deity were acceptable, but the ones that Cain gave were unacceptable.

Jackie: What did Cain give?

Alan: Cain was a farmer who grew grain and the meaning behind it all was that he had to know basic sciences to fulfill his occupation; whereas Abel was a natural sort of nomad where he went with his animals wherever they grazed, so he lived more naturally. Therefore, it's really a war between the man who lived naturally and the one who had to use science to make his crops grow. Science conquered the natural man is really what they mean here. That's what it means.

Jackie: You talk about thinking in the cave and even when new information comes it's sort of like thinking in the box, isn't it?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: I mean it's a term that is used today, getting outside of the box instead of thinking in the box. I received a letter and information from Annette, and I don't say this meanly at all, because I reread it tonight, this evening and I reread the information that she had sent and with the letter that she had sent to somebody and she had sent me a copy of it. She was giving a bit of a background on her own progress, if you would, and she had been a Mormon and then she became involved in metaphysics, studied metaphysics and she was reading the Old Testament she wondered how those terrible people could be God's chosen. That led her into the understanding where she is now and where so many people are instead of realizing that our creator does not choose special – a real creator, a true creator is not going to say I'm going to take you to be my people and I'm going to be your god, but instead of rejecting that, then what happened was she began study the bloodline stuff and probably studying under people and reading information. Hello?

Unidentified Caller: Yes, can I ask a question? Alan?

Jackie: Go ahead.

Unidentified Caller: I just wanted to know, in the Bible you were talking about Genesis where the Lord said to Cain when he was chased out, he told Cain, he said I'm going to put a mark on you so that everyone will be able to recognize you and Cain was really upset. He says if you do this, whoever will see me will want to kill me; and I don't know what happened after that. They sent him away. Anyway, is this mark what I see today in the Jewish people, you know the yellowish skin, the coarse hair, the large ears, the large mouth. Sort of Sarah Jessica Parker or Barbara Streisand kind of nose. I just want to know does he feel that that's what that mark is for us. Thank you.

Jackie: Okay. She has to get a radio back on for your answer, Alan. Maybe she didn't hear you say that the whole story was an allegory? Do you want to address that?

Alan: It isn't just that. I mean the serpents, for instance, according to the higher masons, represented a wise man from a previous age and he became the father of Cain. Cain was a bloodline different again from Abel and Adam was not his father; that's what they mean by that.

Jackie: By the serpent?

Alan: A high priest from a previous age. That's what it really means.

Jackie: That's how it translates?

Alan: That's what all the mystery religions claim, yes, the higher you go, and, in other words, he was injected with the intelligence, the scientific bent you might say.

Jackie: Abel or Cain?

Alan: Cain.

Jackie: Oh I thought it was Cain – oh, that's right. Cain slew Abel.

Alan: Of course, once Cain left and was chased out – and, by the way, in the older manuscripts they tell you that they all wore aprons, and that's representative of the present Masonic aprons, that's why the mark had to be covered.

Jackie: And the mark being the circumcision?

Alan: Circumcision. Let's be honest here. If a creator made you perfect in every way, in his own likeness, why would he then demand that you cut a bit of your skin off?

Jackie: In a very sensitive place.

Alan: This is a different purpose all together.

Jackie: And so her question was about the appearance of the Jews today.

Alan: I have a train going by from China. They go across Canada everyday and bring Costco all of its goods. Hold on a second.

Jackie: Did you hear what I asked, Alan?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Well I just wanted you to – I guess you did answer it, but she did ask if the mark was the appearance of the

Jews today?

Alan: No. It wasn't Jews. In fact, there were no Jews at the time of Cain and Abel. It pre-existed all of that and circumcision was common amongst all of the so-called Semitic peoples. The Egyptians, when they fought the peoples of the sea who invaded from somewhere in the Aegean, were surprised to find that these enemies also were circumcised as they were. Circumcision was a common thing because they all shared basically a common religion, even though the deities had different names.

Jackie: Yes and it was the same priesthods that were writing these religions?

Alan: I am certain of it because since they had international trade in those days and they had with the trade routes also went the priests. The priests had to know all the religions that different peoples were worshipping were in fact the same religion under different names. You always had a dynasty of a father, mother and a son, always, and of course they give them different names; and so the Egyptians would never think the guys to the north across the water there were worshipping the same deities, but they were in fact. Cain, anyway, supposedly his father was you might say Lucifer or high priest from a previous age and because a he had superior genes, this great inbreeding thing again, he became the first artificer or worker in metals and made tools and weapons and scientifically created things.

Jackie: So you're saying that he would have learned that through the priesthood?

Alan: He would have learned it, absolutely, and again the inference is that he inherited that type of mentality to understand it.

Jackie: What people, if you know this, are considered the people who carry the mark of Cain today? Is it the Jews?

Alan: There are some, definitely a lot actually, of higher-up ones, but really it's one separate people who are at the top of the tree in almost every country, regardless of what they claim to be. They're separate all together.

Jackie: In other words, the elite of the Jews are not of the same bloodline as the average Jews today?

Alan: No. I mean the average Jew today does not marry his sister or his niece, but when you look at royalty for instance that claim to be – the Queen is the head of the Church of England, a Protestant church and yet look at the inbreeding they do.

Jackie: She's got a real horse face.

Alan: Some of them have been some disasters with Princess Anne. She liked horses and she had a nice smile along side her horse. They kind of matched each other and Prince Charles looks like Akhen-Aton of Egypt.

Jackie: And he has very little of a chin, doesn't he?

Alan: Little chin, lock neck, big hips. Interestingly enough too, Charles said at one point that he was the descendent of David and then he said he was also a descendent of Noah. The whole allegory of Noah is the same elite coming through another disaster and surviving and starting the mystery all over again of how you dominate the ordinary people. That's the reality of Noah. Noah was chosen to survive only because he had not out bred of his family lineage. He inbred only. He was perfect in his generations; so you have this elite coming through.

Jackie: It's starting to come out today, although I think a lot of people don't see it, but I have an article. It was in a newspaper and it was a group of rabbis who actually made the statement that there is no historical truth in the Old Testament, but nobody seems to pick up on that, Alan.

Alan: I mean the fact is, in no one else's history was there even a place called Israel. It's only in the Bible. When you look at the histories of Greece, who ruled that area at one time, before the Romans, they called it Edomia. The whole land was called Edomia and then when the Romans moved in it was basically the same.

Jackie: Would I be pronouncing that "Idumean" [Idumea]? Was that the same thing you just said?

Alan: That's right. Interestingly, a lot of them have names that were actually Edomian, like Jack Elam the actor, he did a lot of old westerns, but Elam was basically the capital of Edomia at one time and yet he was a Jew, so there's a big controversy about was there ever a historical Israel.

Jackie: Well, historical Israel actually, I think, isn't it because it's *my people Israel*? I mean it was actually tribes.

Alan: There were no tribes. It was Isis - Ra - El. Is-ra-el. It was the trinity.

Jackie: That's where Israel came from.

Alan: It was a religion that spread all over the area, you see, and that came from Egypt itself.

Jackie: So these two tribes, how many ever there were, the lost tribes of Israel, that is not what we think it means?

Alan: Not at all. It's astronomy in fact. It's astronomy and astrology. It's the 12 houses of the Zodiac and if you look at the blessings that Jacob gives on the son, you'll see the allegory within each blessing of a symbol of one of the houses of the zodiac. Dan, of course, he's the eagle. He's also the serpent because the eagle basically rises – Aquila rises opposite Draco, which is the old serpent. That used to be where the old North Star was a one time; now it's Polaris. Another tribe is like a lion. Judah is like a lion. That's Leo. Each blessing is actually one of the houses of the zodiac, so they never existed as a people and the rabbis all know this. They're all well aware of this. It's zodiacal. There were three primary groups in existence in ancient times of priests and one was solar, one was lunar and one was stellar, the stars. Now I'm sure they all came under a higher authority above them all, but that's how they ruled all the people. It's entirely zodiacal and the blessings themselves are that. They are the symbols of the zodiac.

Jackie: And the rabbis know all this?

Alan: Oh they know it all, yes.

Jackie: Why do you think they came out publicly and admitted that there is no historical truth in the Old Testament?

Alan: I think now is probably the right time because--

Jackie: Because they want to destroy all religions and mold them into the one?

Alan: That's part of it too, sure. I mean it's the same with the Christian guys. The ecumenical movement is doing the same job to destroy that, you see, at the same time and that's well financed too, big players there. They always do things at the right time. As Masons, once a temple has fulfilled its structure, you knock it down to build anew.

Jackie: They're knocking the pins right out from under all of the people who have been so steeped. Jews and Christians in the Bible and I was talking to one of our listeners, very fascinating and intelligent man but he made a statement. He said if you have a bottle and you empty it – or let's say for example this religion Judeo-Christian, which is almost today as one, but let's say that you knock everything out from under people where they finally realized that it has all been made up for them, then you've created a vacuum and if there isn't something to fill that vacuum, something real, then more garbage will just come into it.

Alan: Actually you see they have been creating a new religion and they've been pushing it for quite a few years, and it's based on earth worship. Mikhail Gorbachev wrote a book and it's called "***Towards a New Civilization***" and in it he said that he himself was an atheist and later on in the book he says, "we for the global society are creating a new world religion. It will be based on earth worship and it must be so." So there you go. We've watched the Buffy things on TV for years now, there's been witches programs on TV for years, so they're pushing all this stuff because this is the new religion which is to move in and take over.

Jackie: It actually sounds like when they're getting into earth worship and that almost that it's going back to the ancient religious times.

Alan: Yes, because when you have a society run by one single power worldwide you want total control of all land and all people and all animals and everything else, and you want the people to believe they're just part of the same structure. You have the same value as any other animal and your animals are your brothers and your sisters et cetera, et cetera and therefore when the government wants to reduce your populations, the people will do it gladly. In ancient times they had the first-born being killed every year.

Jackie: Yes and the new religion will probably go back to sacrifices.

Alan: The new religions in its higher degrees already do it.

Jackie: We're out of time here, Alan, and the music is playing and I understand that we are not able to be heard over the music. I want to thank you for being on with us this week and I know we'll do some more. All right, thank you very much. Good night, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)